BUTLER COUNTY COURT OF COMMON PLEAS CIVIL DIVISION

ERIN GABBARD et al.

Plaintiffs/Relator,

v.

MADISON LOCAL SCHOOL DISTRICT BOARD OF EDUCATION, et al.

Defendants/Respondents,

Case No. CV 2018-09-2028

Judge Charles L. Pater

AFFIDAVIT OF ATTORNEY ALLA LEFKOWITZ IN SUPPORT OF MOTION FOR SUMMARY JUDGMENT (UNREDACTED VERSION)

I, ALLA LEFKOWITZ, having been first duly sworn upon oath, depose and say:

- 1. I am an attorney for the plaintiffs-relator in this case, Deputy Director for Affirmative Litigation at Everytown Law, and a member in good standing of the bars of the State of New York and the District of Columbia. I submit this affidavit in support of the plaintiffs' motion for summary judgment.
 - 2. Attached are true and accurate copies of the following documents:
 - a. OPOTC Peace Officer Basic Training-Compliance Officer Audit Sheet,
 revision date July 1, 2018, attached as Exhibit A;
 - b. The Madison Local School District Board of Education's "Resolution to allow armed staff in school safety zone," dated April 24, 2018, attached as Exhibit
 B;
 - c. The Madison Local School District Board of Education's Firearms
 Authorization Policy, Bates Nos. 000263R 265R (containing information designated by defendants as highly confidential), attached as Exhibit C;
 - d. Excerpts of the Deposition Transcript of Dr. Lisa Tuttle-Huff, Superintendent of the Madison Local School District, dated January 11, 2019 (containing

- information designated by defendants as highly confidential), attached as Exhibit D;
- e. An e-mail chain between Joe Eaton, Program Director, FASTER Saves Lives, and an unidentified employee (or employees) of the Madison Local School District, dated May 30 through June 5, 2018, Bates Nos. 000157R 162R (containing information designated by defendants as highly confidential), attached as Exhibit E;
- f. Defendants' Responses to Plaintiffs' First Set of Requests for Admission to Madison Local School District Board of Education and Lisa Tuttle-Huff, dated January 25, 2019 (containing information designated by defendants as highly confidential), attached as Exhibit F;
- g. Outline titled "FASTER LEVEL 1," produced by the Buckeye Firearms
 Foundation in response to subpoena, Bates Nos. BFF 000037 40, attached as
 Exhibit G;
- h. Collected "Tactical Defense Institute Certificate of Achievement for completion of 27 hours of F.A.S.T.E.R. I Training" and "Handgun Qualification for School Staff" forms bearing various dates, Bates Nos. 000348 353 (containing information designated by defendants as highly confidential), attached as Exhibit H;
- i. Collected Applicant's Psychological Evaluation reports dated July 29, 2018,
 Bates Nos. 000269 277 (containing information designated by defendants as highly confidential), attached as Exhibit I;

- j. Collected letters from Superintendent Dr. Lisa Tuttle-Huff, Bates Nos. 000311
 313 (containing information designated by defendants as highly confidential), attached as Exhibit J;
- k. Insurance document titled "Law Enforcement Liability Coverage Form –
 Occurrence Form," Policy No. QBLE-1001 (01-16), disclosed by defendants
 on July 23, 2018 in response to public records request, attached as Exhibit K;
- Excerpt of the Journal of the House of Representatives of the 108th General Assembly of the State of Ohio, commencing January 6, 1969, attached as Exhibit L;
- m. Letter from Mike DeWine, Ohio Attorney General to James Irvine, Chairman,
 Buckeye Firearms Association, dated January 29, 2013, attached as Exhibit
 M;
- n. July 28, 2018, Letter from Madison Local School District to the Community, attached as Exhibit N;
- o. Payment confirmation emails and invoices regarding Invoice No. 1052,
 bearing various dates and hand annotations, Bates Nos. 000286 292
 (containing information designated by defendants as highly confidential),
 attached as Exhibit O;
- p. Excerpts of the Deposition Transcript of Dr. Paul Jennewine, Board Member, dated January 11, 2019 (containing information designated by defendants as highly confidential), attached as Exhibit P;
- q. Excerpts of the Deposition Transcript of Pete Robinson, Board Member, dated January 10, 2019 (containing information designated by defendants as highly confidential), attached as Exhibit Q;

- r. Excerpts of the Deposition Transcript of David French, Board President, dated January 10, 2019 (containing information designated by defendants as highly confidential), attached as Exhibit R;
- s. Excerpts of the Deposition Transcript of Deputy Kent Hall, dated January 11,
 2019 (containing information designated by defendants as highly confidential), attached as Exhibit S;
- t. Excerpts of the Deposition Transcript of John Doe 3, dated January 12, 2019
 (containing information designated by defendants as highly confidential),
 attached as Exhibit T;
- u. Excerpts of the Deposition Transcript of John Doe 1, dated January 12, 2019
 (containing information designated by defendants as highly confidential),
 attached as Exhibit U;
- v. Presentation titled "FASTER Saves Lives: Welcome to FASTER Level 1," produced by counsel to the Buckeye Firearms Foundation in response to subpoena, Bates Nos. BFF 000041 48, attached as Exhibit V;
- w. Excerpts of the Deposition Transcript of John Doe 2, dated January 12, 2019
 (containing information designated by defendants as highly confidential),
 attached as Exhibit W.

* * *

DATED this 1st day of February, 2019

ALLA LEFKOWITZ

SUBSCRIBED AND SWORN TO before me this 1st day of February, 2019

LINDSAY NATHAN
Notary Public, State of New York
Registration #02NA6212657
Qualified In New York County
Commission Expires Dec. 3, 2021

Notary Public for the State of New York

EXHIBIT A

OPOTC Peace Officer Basic Training- Compliance Officer Audit Sheet

			-	ACADEMY INFO	
1. ADMINISTRATION	ACTUAL REQ	ACADEMY NAME	•		
Introduction to Basic Training	1			START DATE	
2. Introduction to Policing	6	SCHOOL NUMBER			
3. Fundamentals of the CJS	3	SOLIOOF HOWING			
4. Community Diversity & Procedural Justice	16	COMMANDER'S NAME		END DATE	
1	NA NA	COMMANDER'S NAME	·		
5. Ethics & Professionalism					
6. Below 100				ENROLLMENT AUDIT DATE	
7. Fundamentals of Report Writing		CALENDAR TYPE (CIRCLE) OPER	NING CLOSING		
	TOTAL 43			FINAL PFA DATE	
	TOTAL 45			THAT I A DATE	
2. LEGAL	ACTUAL REQ	CURRICULUM CODE BAS-039			
Introduction to the ORC				FINAL PFA RETEST DATE	
2. Ohio Revised Code	N/A N/A	8. PATROL	ACTUAL REQ		
A. Crimes Against Persons	20	Patrol Aspects & Overview	12		
A. Citilies Against I tracile	N/A N/A	2. Companion Animal Encounters		CLOSING AUDIT DATE	
E. Crimes Assist Brosset	107 107	Building Searches		·	
E. Crimes Against Property	N/A N/A	5. Stops & Approaches		TOTAL HRS (728)	
				TOTAL 1873 (126)	
K. Offenses Against Admin of Safety & Just		6. Vehicle Theft & Identification		PRACTICAL & AUDIT CRITERIA (🗸)	
	N/A N/A	7. Gang Awareness	4		
O. Other Offenses	16	8. LEADS			
		Booking & Handling	4_	BUILDING SEARCHES PRAC 1:10 (MIN 2) / MIN 8 HRS	
3. Arrest, Search & Seizure	36	10. OHLEG	1		
	NA NA		TOTAL 69	CRIME SCENE PRAC 1:10 / MIN 4 HRS	
6. Civil Liability & Use of Force	6	9. CIVIL DISORDERS	ACTUAL REQ	Offine Goetter Fold 1.107 Hair 4 1.110	
7. Testifying in Court		1. Civil Disorders		CRISIS INTERVENTION PANEL 2-4 MEMBERS / 1-2 HRS	
	TOTAL 110	1. Civil Discreta	TOTAL 8	ONIOIO INTERVENTION ANCE 2-4 MEMBERO / 1-21 INO	
3. HUMAN RELATIONS	ACTUAL REQ			DRIVING CLASSROOM / MIN 8 HRS	
	ACTUAL REG	10. TRAFFIC	ACTUAL REQ	Divino oblositosiai marettiko	
Interacting with the Media		Introduction to Traffic	11	DRIVING PRAC 1:4 / MIN 16 HRS	
2. Blue Courage		2. Motor Vehicle Offenses	8	DRIVING FRAC 1.47 MIN 10 HAS	
3. Domestic Violence	12	4. Traffic Crash	32	FIREARMS RANGE 1:5 / MIN 46 HRS RANGE	
Crisis Intervention	20	5. Uniform Traffic Ticket	2	FIREARMS RANGE 1:37 MIN 40 FIRS RANGE	
	NA NA	6. NHTSA Speed Measuring	40	FIDST 41D 4. (01D01 E) 4114 4D0	40111
5. Child Abuse & Neglect	8	1	NA NA	FIRST AID 1: (CIRCLE) AHA ARC	ASHI
6. The Missing & Human Trafficking	12	7. Traffic Direction & Control		CRITICAL INJURY FIRST AID 1:10	
7. Juvenile Justice System	3	8. NHTSA SFST	40		
8. Responding to Victims' Needs & Rights	3		TOTAL 125	PATROL ASPECTS PRAC MIN 3 INSTRUCTORS / MIN 6 HRS	3
	TOTAL 77				
4. FIREARMS	ACTUAL REQ	11. INVESTIGATION	ACTUAL REQ	SPEED MEASURING PRAC - MIN 16 HRS TOTAL	
	60	1. Crime Scene			
	NA NA	2. Electronic Evidence	. 2	SPEED MEASURING FIELD PRAC 1:4 / MIN 8 HRS	
i	NA NA	Police Photography	3		
	TOTAL 60	5. Tracing Stolen Property		SFST CLASS MIN 2 INSTRUCTORS / PRAC 1:10 (MIN 2)	
	101742 00	7. Drug Awareness	8		
5. DRIVING	ACTUAL REQ	11. Lineups	2	STOPS & APPROACHES PRAC 1:10	
1. Driving	24	12. Gambling			
1. Diving	NA NA	14. Surveillance	3	SUBJECT CONTROL 1:10	
	NA NA	15. Interview & Interrogation			
	TOTAL 24		TOTAL 52	SUBJECT CONTROL - IMPACT WEAPONS 1:10	
	10.72	12. PHYSICAL CONDITIONING	ACTUAL REQ		
6. SUBJECT CONTROL TECHNIQUES	ACTUAL REQ	Physical Fitness & Conditioning	40	TRAFFIC CRASH PRAC 1:10 (MIN 2) / MIN 16 HRS	,
Subject Control Techniques	70	,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,	NA NA	,,	
1. Subject Control recitiques	NA NA		NA NA	TEN (10) MINIMUM INSTRUCTORS	
l	NA NA	2. Critical Incident Stress Awareness	- 		
1	NA NA	Onesa mosem success management	TOTAL 44	FINAL PFA's LAST 80 HRS	•
3 Impact Mannens	- NA NA 8		17117		
2. Impact Weapons	TOTAL 78	13. HOMELAND SECURITY	ACTUAL REQ	TOPIC ORDER	
	101AL 10	1. Haz Mat & WMD Awareness	8	THE PERSONS	
7. FIRST AID/CPR/AED	ACTUAL REQ	2. Bombs & Explosives	2		
1. First Aid/CPR/AED	8	3. Terrorism Awareness	4		
İ	NA NA	Incident Command System	4		
2. Critical Injury First Aid	8	5. National Incident Management System	4		
1	TOTAL 16		TOTAL 22	Compliance Officer Signature	DATE

EXHIBIT B

Resolution to allow armed staff in school safety zone

WHEREAS the Madison Local School District, Board of Education believes that the safety of their students is paramount; that the ability of teachers, school support staff, administrators, and others approved; to be prepared and equipped to defend and to protect our students is essential in creating and preserving a proper learning environment.

THEREFORE, be it resolved that the Madison Local School District, Board of Education, pursuant to Ohio Revised Code Section 2923.122(D) (1) (a), will grant "written authorization" to approved volunteers, so that they may convey deadly weapons or dangerous ordnance into a school safety zone, or to possess a deadly weapon or dangerous ordnance in a school safety zone of the Madison Local School District for the welfare and safety of the Students.

WRITTEN AUTHORIZATION to convey deadly weapons or dangerous ordinance in school safety zone:

The Madison Local School District, Board of Education, pursuant to Ohio Revised Code Section 2923.122(D) (1) (a), hereby provides written authorization to certain person(s) designated by the Superintendent in writing to convey deadly weapons or dangerous ordnance into a school safety zone, or to possess a deadly weapon or dangerous ordnance in a school safety zone of the Madison Local School District School District, for the welfare and safety of the Students.

BE IT FURTHER RESOLVED, that any such person(s) designated by the Superintendent must be permitted under Ohio law to carry a concealed handgun and must undergo response to active shooter training and re-certify each year prior to being authorized to convey and/or possess deadly weapons or dangerous ordnance in a school safety zone of the Madison Local School District.

Adopted by the Governing Board of the Board of Education of the Madison Local School District on April 24, 2018, by the following vote of the Board:

	AYE	NAY
Dr. Jennewine Mukeu	V	
Mr. Norvell	V	
Mr. Robinson Second	V	
Mrs. Whiteman	√	
Mr. French	V	

EXHIBIT C

MADISON LOCAL SCHOOL DISTRICT

FIREARM AUTHORIZATION POLICY

EMERGENCY MANAGEMENT PLAN

The Superintendent shall ensure updating of the District's Emergency Management Plan and ongoing staff training.

FIREARMS POLICY PURPOSE

The Board adopts the following policy to address concerns about effective and timely response to emergency situations at schools, including invasion of the schools by an armed outsider, an active shooter, hostage situations, students who are armed and posing a direct threat of physical harm to themselves or others, and similar circumstances.

CONFIDENTIALITY

All parts of the District's Emergency Management Plan are confidential. All records, letters, written authorizations, revocations of authorization, and other documents related to the Firearms Authorization Policy shall be maintained in a secured location determined by the Superintendent or designee. No such documents will be issued to the public or circulated among unauthorized school employees. All authorized school employees and School Board members shall execute a confidentiality agreement as a condition of accessing the information in this plan. The confidentiality agreement shall state that the individuals agree that all parts of the Emergency Management Plan are confidential, and that the individual agrees to disclose any information that reasonably would reflect on their competence to convey or possess, or the wisdom of their conveying or possessing, a firearm in a school safety zone.

AUTHORIZATION

A. Board Authorization

Pursuant to its authority under Ohio Revised Code 2923.122, the Board authorizes certain person(s) designated by the Superintendent in writing to convey deadly weapons or dangerous ordnance into a school safety zone, or to possess a deadly weapon or dangerous ordnance in a school safety zone of the Madison Local School District, for the welfare and safety of the Students.

B. Authorization Process

The Board may authorize specific school employees to possess certain firearms on school property, at school-sponsored or school-sanctioned events, and at Board meetings. The Superintendent shall issue written authorization to approved employees who meet the qualifications of this Policy. The Superintendent shall make all authorizations under this Policy

HIGHLY CONFIDENTIAL 000263-R

in writing. The maximum number of authorizations the Superintendent may make is 10 authorized school employees.

C. Revocation

Any school employee authorized to carry a firearm may voluntarily revoke his or her authorization by providing notice to the Superintendent. The Superintendent may unilaterally revoke any such authorization at any time for any reason (or no reason at all). Any violation of this Policy may result in immediate revocation. Such authorization may be revoked if such employees receive any form of discipline. Revocations are not subject to any grievance or hearing process or procedure. Employees whose authorization is revoked (voluntarily or involuntarily) remain subject to the confidentiality provisions of this Policy.

D. Notice to Board

The Superintendent shall periodically notify the Board of Education in executive session of the individuals authorized under this Policy.

CONCEALED HANDGUN LICENSEES

Only those school employees who have obtained and maintain a current license, in accordance with state law, to carry a concealed handgun are eligible to be authorized to possess a firearm on school property. The Board may authorize certain school employees to carry a firearm on their person. Such authorized school employees must conceal their weapon at all times on school grounds. Any such firearm may only have a round chambered if the firearm is a striker-fired weapon and the firearm is carried in a holster with an appropriate trigger guard.

TRAINING

Only those school employees who have satisfactorily completed an approved active-shooter response and firearm instruction through an approved vendor are eligible to be authorized to possess a firearm on school property. Any such school employee must thereafter re-certify such training on an annual basis. Any school employee authorized to possess a firearm shall be provided additional training in crisis intervention, active shooter, management of hostage situations, and other training as the Board or designee may determine necessary or appropriate. Such employees must engage in proficiency training with on-going handgun practice.

REVIEW OF QUALIFICATIONS

All authorized school employees should have their qualifications to maintain their authorization under this Policy reviewed by the Board or designee on an annual basis. The required qualifications are as follows:

- Holding a valid Ohio Concealed Handgun License
- Completing a minimum of 24 hours of response to active shooter/killer training from an approved vendor, including the following:

HIGHLY CONFIDENTIAL 000264-R

- o Tactical Defense Institute
- o Chris Cerino Training Group
- o Butler County Sheriff's Office
- Have a handgun qualification certificate.
- Received training regarding the mental preparation in response to active killers by reading the work of Lt. Dave Grossman and/or attendance at a seminar provided by Lt. Dave Grossman.

BACKGROUND CHECK, DRUG SCREENING, AND ANNUAL EXAMS

Only those school employees who have passed a criminal background check and a mental health exam are eligible to be authorized to possess a firearm on school property.

All school employees authorized to carry a firearm must disclose to the Superintendent any circumstances that would impact their ability to possess a firearm on school property for any reason, including but not limited to: criminal arrest, citation or conviction, use of medication or other substance, any medical or psychological condition, or any other life event that may impact the employee's fitness or ability to possess a firearm under this Policy.

Such employees may be subject to annual evaluations and background checks and shall be subject to random and annual drug screening exams.

SELECTION OF FIREARMS

School employees authorized to possess firearms shall be trained on the firearms and caliber and shall only possess firearms of the caliber for which they have received training. Authorized school employees may possess and use personal firearms subject to the completion of training requirements stated in this Policy with the personal firearm.

IDENTIFICATION OF AUTHORIZED EMPLOYEES DURING EMERGENCY EVENT

The Board shall, in consultation with the Butler County Sheriff's Office, select a means by which authorized school employees will identify themselves during an emergency event. This identification shall be worn by the authorized school employees and shall be visible in a crowded, chaotic situation. Authorized individuals shall receive training on the location and use of such identification. The Superintendent may modify the identification method from time to time. However, the Board shall notify the Butler County Sheriff's Office of any change in identifier immediately.

PERMITTED AMMUNITION

Only hollow-point or frangible ammunition, i.e., ammunition designed to have reduced ricochet hazard, will be permitted in firearms authorized to be on school property under this policy.

0115422.0561127 4833-0413-5785v3

EXHIBIT D

CONFIDENTIAL - ATTORNEYS EYES ONLY

	Page 1
1	IN THE COURT OF COMMON PLEAS
2	BUTLER COUNTY, OHIO
3	* * *
4	ERIN GABBARD,
5	et al.,
6	Plaintiffs/Relators,
7	vs. CASE NO. CV 2018 09 2028
8	MADISON LOCAL SCHOOL
9	DISTRICT BOARD OF EDUCATION,
10	et al.,
11	Defendants/Respondents.
12	CONFIDENTIAL - ATTORNEYS' EYES ONLY
13	Deposition of LISA TUTTLE-HUFF,
14	Ph.D., Defendant herein, called by the
15	Plaintiffs/Relators for cross-examination
16	pursuant to the Rules of Civil Procedure, taken
17	before me, Karen M. Rudd, a Notary Public in and
18	for the State of Ohio, at the Courtyard
19	Marriott, 1 Riverfront Plaza, Hamilton, Ohio, on
20	Friday, January 11, 2019, at 9:20 a.m.
21	* * *
22	
23	
24	
25	

Page 10 Page 12 Q. But also, in all seriousness, if Q. Understood. And other than serving 2 you need a break, just let me know, and we will 2 as a superintendent, have you held any other 3 take a break. positions in the educational field? A. Yes. Thanks. A. I have been a teacher, a counselor, Q. I'm going to try to go for about an 5 an assistant principal, a principal, and a 6 hour and then take a break. But if something 6 superintendent. 7 comes up, we may take a break earlier. Is that 7 Q. I just want to make sure I got all 8 of those. Teacher? 8 okay? 9 9 A. Counselor. A. Yes. 10 10 Q. And you understand that there's a O. Counselor? 11 confidentiality agreement in this lawsuit A. Assistant principal, principal, and 11 12 between the plaintiffs' counsel and the defense 12 superintendent. 13 counsel? 13 Q. Was that always in Ohio? 14 A. I do. 14 A. Yes. 15 Q. So there are things that may come 15 Q. So is it fair to say that the bulk 16 up in this deposition and that you may be 16 of your career has been in the educational 17 required to answer, and your counsel can later 17 field? 18 designate those responses as confidential. Do 18 A. Yes. 19 you understand? 19 Q. Prior to coming to Madison, when 20 A. I do. 20 you were a superintendent previously, have you 21 21 ever implemented a policy allowing staff to Q. And finally, you know we had a 22 couple of depositions yesterday, and to try to 22 carry firearms? 23 keep a clear record, we introduced some exhibits 23 A. I did not implement a policy, but 24 yesterday. So sometimes I may be referring to 24 there was a policy, yes, at my last school. 25 exhibits that were introduced previously, and I Q. So your last school was the Grant Page 13 1 will give you a copy so you can obviously look 1 Career Center, right? 2 at them. A. The individual was a criminal 3 A. Okav. 3 justice teacher, so he was allowed to carry. Q. So you said you are the Q. You are saying that there was some 5 superintendent at Madison, right? 5 kind of an exception that allows a criminal A. I am. justice teacher to carry? 7 Q. How long have you been there? 7 A. Yes. 8 A. July 1st, 2018. 8 MR. CONOVER: Objection. Q. And you have been a superintendent 9 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 10 before, correct? Q. And were you responsible for 11 A. Yes. 11 overseeing that person in any way with regard to 12 Q. How many years have you been a 12 the firearm? 13 superintendent? 13 A. No. 14 A. This is my sixth. Q. When you took the current position 14 15 Q. Sixth year? 15 at Madison, did you understand that part of your 16 A. Yes, ma'am. 16 responsibility would be to authorize individuals 17 Q. At what school district were you a 17 to carry firearms? 18 superintendent previously? 18 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 19 A. Grant Career Center, Bethel, Ohio. 19 THE WITNESS: I do not authorize. 20 Q. Can you spell the name of that? 20 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 21 A. Grant Career Center. 21 Q. You do not authorize?

22

23

A. I do not authorize.

25 overseeing a policy of letting certain

Q. When you took this position, did

24 you understand that you would be involved in

25 at Madison.

Q. And all of those six years, that's

A. Five at Grant, and then this year

23 where you were the superintendent?

22

24

Page 14 Page 16 1 volunteered to be on this committee? 1 individuals carry firearms on campus? A. I did. 2 A. The summer. 2 O. Were you interviewed about that? 3 O. And by summer, I mean before Labor 3 A. No. 4 Day. Was it before Labor Day? A. Yes. Q. So being involved in the Q. So you volunteered to be on this 6 administration of having certain individuals 7 committee sometime between July 1st and Labor 7 carry firearms on campus wasn't a requirement of 8 your job title? 8 Day: is that correct? 9 A. Yes. A. No. O. When you interviewed for the 10 O. When was the first meeting of the 10 11 position -- well, strike that. 11 committee? When did you interview for the 12 A. I don't know. I can't say. 13 Q. Would you have any records that 13 position? 14 A. June. 14 would show when the first meeting occurred? 15 A. I would not, no. Q. At that point, did you know that 15 O. Do you have any record of any of 16 Madison had passed a resolution to arm staff? 16 A. I did not know they had passed the 17 these meetings occurring? 17 18 A. I can't say that I do. I don't --18 resolution. 19 I can't say for sure. 19 Q. When did you become aware that 20 Madison had passed a resolution to arm teachers? 20 Q. Sitting here today, you don't 21 recall any records that you may have of A. At the end of June. 22 attending one of these meetings? 22 Q. Was that before or after you 23 accepted the position? 23 A. I do not recall any records. Does 24 that mean that there aren't any emails? There's A. I can't say. I don't know if it 24 25 a possibility, but I do not know for sure. I 25 was before or after. 1 don't know if it was done in person or in an Q. You serve on the safety committee 2 that is involved in interviewing individuals who 2 email. 3 want to carry firearms on campus; is that 3 O. How many times has the committee 4 met? 4 correct? 5 A. I do. 5 A. The interview committee? O. Did you volunteer to be on that 6 Q. Yes. Well, strike that. Is the safety committee the same 7 committee? 7 8 thing as the interview committee? A. Probably, yes. Yes, but it's --A. No. 9 yes, I did volunteer. 9 10 Q. What's the difference? 10 Q. Why did you volunteer? A. I think that the CEO of an 11 A. Well, we have a safety committee 12 institution should be highly involved in any 12 that is comprised of -- so are you referring to 13 the safety committee that is the district safety 13 aspect of the school, so that's why. 14 committee, or the safety committee related to Q. When did you volunteer to be on the 15 committee? 15 this specific policy? A. It would have been after I accepted 16 O. So to be 100 percent honest, I was 17 the position. So after July 1st sometime. 17 not aware until you answered that question that 18 there was more than one safety committee. So I O. Was it in 2018? 18 19 was referring to the safety committee for this A. Yes. I have only been there since 19 20 specific policy. Knowing that now, would you 20 July 2018. 21 change the answer to any of the questions that Q. My point is it wasn't in 2019, 22 you --22 right? 23 23 A. Correct. A. No.

24

25

Q. -- have given?

A. No.

24

Q. Was it in -- do you know whether it

25 was in the summer or the fall that you

	CONTIDENTIAL - ATT	,	·
	Page 34		Page 36
	identification.)		engage in deadly force unless, you know, in a
1	BY MS. LEFKOWITZ:		life or death situation.
3		3	C J
1	me know when you're ready to discuss it.		clarifications are found?
5		5	
6		_	to them about in person in their interviews.
1	document?	7	Q. So there's no written documentation
8			of these clarifications?
9	•	9	A. I don't think that it actually
10		1	comes out and states that in this document, no.
	policy.	11	Q. So I'm just going to walk through
12			several paragraphs in this document.
1	Madison's, right?	13	•
14	•	14	\ J 1 0
15	• •		right now. It says 263 at the bottom.
16	A. I was not.	16	A. Uh-huh.
17	 Q. Have you reviewed it since it was 	17	Q. Do you see the paragraph where it
18	drafted?	18	says confidentiality?
19	A. Yes.	19	A. Yes.
20	Q. And are you familiar with it?	20	Q. Is it fair to say one of the rules
21	A. I am.	21	for being allowed to carry a firearm on Madison
22	Q. Is it fair to say that this	1	property is that you agree to keep the emergency
23	well, strike that.		management plan confidential?
24		24	
25	provides the rules by which teachers can bring	25	
-	<u> </u>		
1	Page 35 firearms strike that.	1	Page 37 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ:
2	•	2	
1 -	how authorized individuals should be carrying	3	
	firearms on Madison's property?	_	the district's emergency management plan
5	·		confidential; is that accurate?
6		6	·
1		7	•
	question very badly, but are there any other	1 '	THE WITNESS: The authorized
	policies that you are aware of that touch on the	1	individual?
1	issue of authorized individuals bringing	9	MS. LEFKOWITZ: Yes.
1	firearms into Madison's schools?	10	
11	A. There are no other policies related		You're going to have to clarify what you just
ı	to arming or bringing teachers being		said. I'm not sure what you just said.
	authorized to carry firearms.	Í	BY MS. LEFKOWITZ:
	Q. So this is the main set of rules?	14	C = ==================================
14	A 7 1 1.1 10 1	115	firearms authorization policy is that an
15	A. I don't know if they are called		
15 16	rules, but they are parameters.	16	individual who is carrying a firearm pursuant to
15 16 17	rules, but they are parameters. Q. Parameters. Great.	16 17	individual who is carrying a firearm pursuant to this policy is expected to keep the details of
15 16 17 18	rules, but they are parameters. Q. Parameters. Great. A. Uh-huh.	16 17 18	individual who is carrying a firearm pursuant to this policy is expected to keep the details of this policy confidential, right?
15 16 17 18 19	rules, but they are parameters. Q. Parameters. Great. A. Uh-huh. Q. Are there any other parameters that	16 17 18 19	individual who is carrying a firearm pursuant to this policy is expected to keep the details of this policy confidential, right? MR. CONOVER: Objection.
15 16 17 18 19 20	rules, but they are parameters. Q. Parameters. Great. A. Uh-huh. Q. Are there any other parameters that authorized individuals are required to follow?	16 17 18 19 20	individual who is carrying a firearm pursuant to this policy is expected to keep the details of this policy confidential, right? MR. CONOVER: Objection. THE WITNESS: The board and they
15 16 17 18 19 20 21	rules, but they are parameters. Q. Parameters. Great. A. Uh-huh. Q. Are there any other parameters that authorized individuals are required to follow? A. There are clarifications to this	16 17 18 19 20 21	individual who is carrying a firearm pursuant to this policy is expected to keep the details of this policy confidential, right? MR. CONOVER: Objection. THE WITNESS: The board and they have a confidentiality agreement, yes.
15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	rules, but they are parameters. Q. Parameters. Great. A. Uh-huh. Q. Are there any other parameters that authorized individuals are required to follow?	16 17 18 19 20 21	individual who is carrying a firearm pursuant to this policy is expected to keep the details of this policy confidential, right? MR. CONOVER: Objection. THE WITNESS: The board and they
15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	rules, but they are parameters. Q. Parameters. Great. A. Uh-huh. Q. Are there any other parameters that authorized individuals are required to follow? A. There are clarifications to this	16 17 18 19 20 21	individual who is carrying a firearm pursuant to this policy is expected to keep the details of this policy confidential, right? MR. CONOVER: Objection. THE WITNESS: The board and they have a confidentiality agreement, yes.
15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	rules, but they are parameters. Q. Parameters. Great. A. Uh-huh. Q. Are there any other parameters that authorized individuals are required to follow? A. There are clarifications to this policy.	16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	individual who is carrying a firearm pursuant to this policy is expected to keep the details of this policy confidential, right? MR. CONOVER: Objection. THE WITNESS: The board and they have a confidentiality agreement, yes. BY MS. LEFKOWITZ:

CONFIDENTIAL - ATTORNEYS EYES ONLY Page 38 O. How do you ensure that employees 1 A. I am. 2 O. I'm going to direct your attention 2 are actually complying with this rule? 3 to concealed handgun licenses. Do you see that? 3 A. There's a piece of this that says A. Uh-huh. 5 O. I'm looking at the middle of the 6 paragraph, and it says such authorized school 6 know which firearm that is. 7 employees must conceal their weapon at all times 8 on school grounds. Do you see that sentence? A. Uh-huh. Yes. 10 O. So that's one of the rules for 11 weapon. 11 carrying a firearm on Madison property, right? 12 A. Must conceal their weapon, yes. A. Right. O. So what is the mechanism to ensure 13 13 14 that each individual is actually concealing 15 rule? 15 their weapon at all times? A. That is another part of the 16 17 interview process when we discuss with them what O. Yes. 18 their method to conceal would be. 18 19 19 O. So that's before they are 20 authorized, right? 21 A. Uh-huh. Q. So my question is while they are 22 23 actually carrying, what mechanism is in place to 23 follow the rules. 24 ensure that they actually are following that 24 25 follow the rules? 25 particular rule? A. What mechanism as far as -- I'm not 1 A. Yes. 2 4 following that rule? 5

4 that they will -- can only carry the firearm 5 that they qualified with in the program. So we Q. So my question was about this 8 particular sentence, which requires that an 9 authorized individual only have a round 10 chambered if the firearm is a striker-fired Q. My question is how do you ensure 14 that authorized individuals are following that A. Are following the rule to have the 17 round chambered only if they are striker-fired? A. I mean, this is an interview 20 discussion that we have, as well. And at some 21 point we have to understand their 22 professionalism and that they are going to Q. So you are relying on them to Page 41

Page 40

2 sure what you're asking, if you're asking 3 whether or not someone could tell, or are you 4 asking how I follow up, or what is your 5 question? O. Thank you. I'm glad you asked. 7 I'm asking how you ensure that the individual is 8 actually keeping his firearm concealed? A. First of all, they discuss with us

10 what their technique is to do that. And then I 11 am in the building on a daily basis, and I am 12 able to notice that.

13 Q. So you keep a lookout for that? 14

A. I do.

O. Could you read me the sentence 15

16 immediately following? 17

A. The one that says any?

Q. Uh-huh. 18

A. Any such firearm may only have a 19

20 round chambered if the firearm is a

21 striker-fired weapon and the firearm is carried

22 in a holster with an appropriate trigger guard.

Q. Is it fair to say that's another

24 rule for carrying a firearm on Madison property

A. Yes. Primary, yes.

O. You don't actually have any 3 mechanism in place to ensure that they are

A. I -- there's -- short of me going 6 in and looking at their gun daily, I don't think 7 there truly is a mechanism to be able to do 8 that.

Q. Do you ever go and check their 10 firearm?

A. Do I ever check their firearm? If 11 12 I asked to check their firearm, they would allow 13 me. But at no point do I go in and try to check 14 their firearm. That's really not my expertise.

15 Q. Have you ever tried to check their 16 firearm to make sure that they are following 17 this rule?

18 Q. So the second part of that sentence 19 20 says that the firearm is carried -- let me --21 the second part of that sentence requires that 22 the firearm be carried in a holster with an 23 appropriate trigger guard. Do you see that? ? 24

A. Uh-huh. Yes. I'm sorry.

25 Q. No problem.

23

Page 42 Page 44 Q. I just want to make sure we get a A. Yes. 2 clear answer. You do trust them that they are 2 Q. What is an appropriate trigger 3 bringing the same gun? 3 guard? A. Yes, I do. A. You have to understand that -- it 4 5 Q. But there aren't any actual 5 could be a compression vest where there would be 6 a guard there for them before they pull it out. 6 mechanisms to verify they are bringing the same 7 So there's different mechanisms. 7 gun? 8 MR. CONOVER: Objection. So just appropriate would be, you 9 9 know, whatever, whether it would have -- once THE WITNESS: No. 10 again, I'm not an expert, but a guard on 10 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: Q. Let's go to the next page. Do you 11 their -- safety on their gun. Q. Is there anyone at the school who 12 see where it says -- so we are looking at page 13 verifies that the trigger guard they have is 13 265. 14 appropriate? 14 A. Yes. 15 A. We have had our -- our SROs have 15 Q. And the section where it says 16 background check, drug screening, and annual 16 seen the gun. Yes, they have seen the gun. 17 exams. 17 Q. Is there any mechanism in place to 18 systematically make sure that the authorized 18 A. Yes. 19 individuals are actually using appropriate 19 Q. Do you see the second paragraph 20 trigger guards? 20 where it says all school employees? 21 A. They have been looked at before 21 A. Uh-huh. Yes. 22 Q. Could you actually read that 22 the -- at the program, and they would use the 23 same gun, so it would be an appropriate trigger 23 paragraph out loud? 24 guard, because they have already been -- it's 24 A. All school employees authorized to 25 carry a firearm must disclose --25 already been looked at at the program. Page 43 Page 45 Q. When you say the program, you mean MR. CONOVER: I'm just going to ask 2 at the interview? 2 you to slow down so the court reporter can get A. At the FASTER program. 3 everything for you. Q. Okay. So someone at the -- I just THE WITNESS: -- must disclose to 5 want to make sure we are on the same page. So 5 the superintendent any circumstances that would 6 someone at the FASTER program has checked they 6 impact their ability to possess a firearm on 7 are using an appropriate trigger guard? 7 school property for any reason, including, but A. And our SRO has already reviewed, 8 not limited to, criminal arrests, citation or 9 looked at their guns, as well. 9 conviction, use of medication or other 10 Q. Before they are authorized; is that 10 substance, any medical or psychological 11 right? 11 condition, or any other life event that may 12 A. Yes. Yes. 12 impact the employee's fitness or ability to 13 Q. My question is while they are 13 possess a firearm under this policy. 14 actually carrying, is there anyone who is 14 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 15 verifying any of this? Q. So this is one of those other cases 16 A. It's the same gun, so it would 16 where you expect the authorized individuals to 17 still be the same situation. 17 tell you if they are no longer qualified to 18 Q. How do you know that it's the same 18 carry a firearm, right? 19 gun? A. Say that again. I'm sorry. Can

21

20 you repeat what you just said?

25 is that employee would tell you?

Q. If an authorized individual, for

22 example, had -- is using some kind of medication

23 or other substance that may make that person not

24 able to safely carry a firearm, the expectation

22 qualified with.

24 same gun?

A. Because they -- that's part of the

21 authorization, that it be the same gun that they

Q. So you trust them that it's the

A. They are professionals. Yes, I do.

20

23

25

Page 46 Page 48 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 1 1 will not go through another individual. It will THE WITNESS: Yes and no. We also 2 only go into that person that you actually shoot 3 have a drug abuse -- we have a drug policy, as 3 at. It will not come out and cause any other 4 well, that we can make sure of that. 4 person to be harmed. 5 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: Q. So the point of that rule is that a Q. What is that drug abuse policy? 6 bystander won't get hurt, right? A. Correct. A. We have a drug abuse policy that if 8 any -- under any situation that I feel that any O. What is the mechanism that you have 9 employee needs to be tested, they can. We can 9 to ensure that individuals who are authorized to 10 do that. 10 carry firearms are actually following that rule? 11 Q. Is that for illegal drugs or for A. They actually have given that 11 12 any kind? Does that also apply to medication? 12 information to us in the interview, as well, 13 A. Well, that's illegal drugs. 13 that this is what they are using. 14 O. The policy is for illegal drugs? 14 O. But after the interview when they 15 A. Yes. 15 are actually carrying, what -- is there any kind O. Okay. And you see at the very end 16 of mechanism to ensure that they are only using 17 of that sentence, it says -- well, all school 17 that type of ammunition? 18 employees authorized to carry a firearm must 18 A. There could be random checks if we 19 wanted. But we have not done that, no. 19 disclose to the superintendent any circumstances 20 that would impact their ability to possess a 20 Q. So up to this date, you have not 21 firearm on school property for any reason, 21 done any random checks? 22 including, and then I'm skipping a little, it 22 A. No. 23 says any other life event that may impact the 23 Q. Looking at this policy as a whole, 24 employee's fitness or ability to possess a 24 is there anyplace in it where there's any rule 25 firearm under this policy. Do you see that? 25 or parameter that says that the authorized Page 47 1 individual is not allowed to affirmatively go 1 A. Uh-huh. Yes.. 2 2 after a bad guy? Q. So you would expect them, if they 3 are under a lot of stress at home, to tell you? 3 MR. CONOVER: Objection. THE WITNESS: Is there a rule in MR. CONOVER: Objection. 4 4 5 THE WITNESS: I would expect them 5 this particular -- that's a conversation in the 6 to have that conversation, yes. 6 interview. 7 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 7 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: O. So there's nothing in this policy O. If you'd look at the bottom of page 9 that says the individual cannot act as a 9 265 where it says permitted ammunition. Do you 10 see that? 10 security personnel? 11 A. Yes. 11 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 12 THE WITNESS: No. No. 12 O. Could you read that sentence out 13 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 13 loud, please? Q. There's nothing in this policy that A. Any hollow-point or frangible 14 15 says the authorized individual is prohibited 15 ammunition, i.e., ammunition designed to have 16 reduced ricochet hazard, will be permitted in 16 from giving chase to a suspect, right? 17 firearms authorized to be on school property 17 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 18 THE WITNESS: No. 18 under this policy. 19 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: Q. Is that another rule that an 19 20 Q. There's nothing in this policy that 20 authorized individual has to follow when 21 says the authorized individual is prohibited 21 carrying a firearm on Madison property? 22 from going out to investigate a potential 22 A. Yes. 23 shooter? 23 Q. And what's the purpose of that 24 A. No. 24 rule? 25 Q. Or going out to investigate whether 25

www.veritext.com

A. So that if it -- a hollow point

i i			
	Page 50		Page 52
ł	there is a potential shooter?		current position on July 1st?
2	A. No.	2	A. Yes.
3	Q. I think I'm done with this one for	3	Q. We heard some testimony
4	now.		yesterday that's it. I just wanted to get
5	MR. CONOVER: Can we go off the	5	the date straight.
6	record?	6	We heard some testimony yesterday
7	MS. LEFKOWITZ: Yeah, let's go off		that the individuals who are currently
8	the record.	8	authorized to carry firearms at Madison had
9	(Recess taken.)		shown interest very early on in the process; is
10	MS. LEFKOWITZ: Back on the record.	10	that fair?
11	BY MS. LEFKOWITZ:	11	MR. CONOVER: Objection.
12	Q. So I just want to get a sense of	12	THE WITNESS: I do not know the
13	the timeline	13	answer to that question.
14	A. Yes, ma'am.	14	BY MS. LEFKOWITZ:
15	Q with regard to the policy to	15	Q. By the time you came to Madison on
16	allow authorized individuals to carry firearms	16	July 1st, do you know that there were
1	on Madison property. The resolution to allow		individuals who were seeking to be authorized to
	armed staff was passed April 24, 2018; is that		carry firearms on Madison property?
	correct?		A. I did not know on July 1st.
20	A. I'm assuming. I was not part of	20	•
	that. I wasn't hired at that point.	l .	of the individuals who were seeking
22	Q. I'm just going to show you the		authorization?
	resolution	23	
24	A. Yeah. Yeah.	1	to interview with the committee.
25	Q so you have the date.	25	•
23	Q so you have the date.	25	Q. When were those interviews:
1.	Page 51		Page 53
1	(Thereupon, Plaintiffs' Exhibit L,	1	A. I'm sorry. I don't know. It's
2	(Thereupon, Plaintiffs' Exhibit L, Resolution to allow armed staff in school safety	2	A. I'm sorry. I don't know. It's sometime after I was hired and before school
2 3	(Thereupon, Plaintiffs' Exhibit L, Resolution to allow armed staff in school safety zone, having been previously marked, was	2	A. I'm sorry. I don't know. It's sometime after I was hired and before school started.
3 4	(Thereupon, Plaintiffs' Exhibit L, Resolution to allow armed staff in school safety zone, having been previously marked, was presented for purposes of identification.)	2 3 4	A. I'm sorry. I don't know. It's sometime after I was hired and before school started. Q. When did school start?
3 4	(Thereupon, Plaintiffs' Exhibit L, Resolution to allow armed staff in school safety zone, having been previously marked, was presented for purposes of identification.) BY MS. LEFKOWITZ:	2 3 4 5	A. I'm sorry. I don't know. It's sometime after I was hired and before school started. Q. When did school start? A. August 15th.
2 3 4 5 6	(Thereupon, Plaintiffs' Exhibit L, Resolution to allow armed staff in school safety zone, having been previously marked, was presented for purposes of identification.) BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: Q. Exhibit L. The date is not on the	2 3 4	A. I'm sorry. I don't know. It's sometime after I was hired and before school started. Q. When did school start? A. August 15th.
2 3 4 5 6 7	(Thereupon, Plaintiffs' Exhibit L, Resolution to allow armed staff in school safety zone, having been previously marked, was presented for purposes of identification.) BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: Q. Exhibit L. The date is not on the resolution, so I'm going to represent to you	2 3 4 5 6	A. I'm sorry. I don't know. It's sometime after I was hired and before school started. Q. When did school start? A. August 15th.
2 3 4 5 6 7	(Thereupon, Plaintiffs' Exhibit L, Resolution to allow armed staff in school safety zone, having been previously marked, was presented for purposes of identification.) BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: Q. Exhibit L. The date is not on the	2 3 4 5 6 7	A. I'm sorry. I don't know. It's sometime after I was hired and before school started. Q. When did school start? A. August 15th. Q. So there are authorized
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	(Thereupon, Plaintiffs' Exhibit L, Resolution to allow armed staff in school safety zone, having been previously marked, was presented for purposes of identification.) BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: Q. Exhibit L. The date is not on the resolution, so I'm going to represent to you	2 3 4 5 6 7	A. I'm sorry. I don't know. It's sometime after I was hired and before school started. Q. When did school start? A. August 15th. Q. So there are authorized individuals now at Madison who can carry
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	(Thereupon, Plaintiffs' Exhibit L, Resolution to allow armed staff in school safety zone, having been previously marked, was presented for purposes of identification.) BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: Q. Exhibit L. The date is not on the resolution, so I'm going to represent to you that the resolution was passed in April 2018.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A. I'm sorry. I don't know. It's sometime after I was hired and before school started. Q. When did school start? A. August 15th. Q. So there are authorized individuals now at Madison who can carry firearms, right?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	(Thereupon, Plaintiffs' Exhibit L, Resolution to allow armed staff in school safety zone, having been previously marked, was presented for purposes of identification.) BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: Q. Exhibit L. The date is not on the resolution, so I'm going to represent to you that the resolution was passed in April 2018. Can we agree to that?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A. I'm sorry. I don't know. It's sometime after I was hired and before school started. Q. When did school start? A. August 15th. Q. So there are authorized individuals now at Madison who can carry firearms, right? A. Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	(Thereupon, Plaintiffs' Exhibit L, Resolution to allow armed staff in school safety zone, having been previously marked, was presented for purposes of identification.) BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: Q. Exhibit L. The date is not on the resolution, so I'm going to represent to you that the resolution was passed in April 2018. Can we agree to that? MR. CONOVER: I think it says it at	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A. I'm sorry. I don't know. It's sometime after I was hired and before school started. Q. When did school start? A. August 15th. Q. So there are authorized individuals now at Madison who can carry firearms, right? A. Yes. Q. Each of those individuals
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	(Thereupon, Plaintiffs' Exhibit L, Resolution to allow armed staff in school safety zone, having been previously marked, was presented for purposes of identification.) BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: Q. Exhibit L. The date is not on the resolution, so I'm going to represent to you that the resolution was passed in April 2018. Can we agree to that? MR. CONOVER: I think it says it at the bottom of Exhibit L, but I'm fine to	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. I'm sorry. I don't know. It's sometime after I was hired and before school started. Q. When did school start? A. August 15th. Q. So there are authorized individuals now at Madison who can carry firearms, right? A. Yes. Q. Each of those individuals were interviewed by the safety committee
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	(Thereupon, Plaintiffs' Exhibit L, Resolution to allow armed staff in school safety zone, having been previously marked, was presented for purposes of identification.) BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: Q. Exhibit L. The date is not on the resolution, so I'm going to represent to you that the resolution was passed in April 2018. Can we agree to that? MR. CONOVER: I think it says it at the bottom of Exhibit L, but I'm fine to stipulate to that.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. I'm sorry. I don't know. It's sometime after I was hired and before school started. Q. When did school start? A. August 15th. Q. So there are authorized individuals now at Madison who can carry firearms, right? A. Yes. Q. Each of those individuals were interviewed by the safety committee sometime between July 1 and August 15th; is that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	(Thereupon, Plaintiffs' Exhibit L, Resolution to allow armed staff in school safety zone, having been previously marked, was presented for purposes of identification.) BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: Q. Exhibit L. The date is not on the resolution, so I'm going to represent to you that the resolution was passed in April 2018. Can we agree to that? MR. CONOVER: I think it says it at the bottom of Exhibit L, but I'm fine to stipulate to that. THE WITNESS: Okay. BY MS. LEFKOWITZ:	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. I'm sorry. I don't know. It's sometime after I was hired and before school started. Q. When did school start? A. August 15th. Q. So there are authorized individuals now at Madison who can carry firearms, right? A. Yes. Q. Each of those individuals were interviewed by the safety committee sometime between July 1 and August 15th; is that right? A. Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	(Thereupon, Plaintiffs' Exhibit L, Resolution to allow armed staff in school safety zone, having been previously marked, was presented for purposes of identification.) BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: Q. Exhibit L. The date is not on the resolution, so I'm going to represent to you that the resolution was passed in April 2018. Can we agree to that? MR. CONOVER: I think it says it at the bottom of Exhibit L, but I'm fine to stipulate to that. THE WITNESS: Okay. BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: Q. Can you take a look at that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. I'm sorry. I don't know. It's sometime after I was hired and before school started. Q. When did school start? A. August 15th. Q. So there are authorized individuals now at Madison who can carry firearms, right? A. Yes. Q. Each of those individuals were interviewed by the safety committee sometime between July 1 and August 15th; is that right? A. Yes. Q. And you were one of the people who
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	(Thereupon, Plaintiffs' Exhibit L, Resolution to allow armed staff in school safety zone, having been previously marked, was presented for purposes of identification.) BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: Q. Exhibit L. The date is not on the resolution, so I'm going to represent to you that the resolution was passed in April 2018. Can we agree to that? MR. CONOVER: I think it says it at the bottom of Exhibit L, but I'm fine to stipulate to that. THE WITNESS: Okay. BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: Q. Can you take a look at that resolution, please, that is Exhibit L?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. I'm sorry. I don't know. It's sometime after I was hired and before school started. Q. When did school start? A. August 15th. Q. So there are authorized individuals now at Madison who can carry firearms, right? A. Yes. Q. Each of those individuals were interviewed by the safety committee sometime between July 1 and August 15th; is that right? A. Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	(Thereupon, Plaintiffs' Exhibit L, Resolution to allow armed staff in school safety zone, having been previously marked, was presented for purposes of identification.) BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: Q. Exhibit L. The date is not on the resolution, so I'm going to represent to you that the resolution was passed in April 2018. Can we agree to that? MR. CONOVER: I think it says it at the bottom of Exhibit L, but I'm fine to stipulate to that. THE WITNESS: Okay. BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: Q. Can you take a look at that resolution, please, that is Exhibit L? A. Oh, yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. I'm sorry. I don't know. It's sometime after I was hired and before school started. Q. When did school start? A. August 15th. Q. So there are authorized individuals now at Madison who can carry firearms, right? A. Yes. Q. Each of those individuals were interviewed by the safety committee sometime between July 1 and August 15th; is that right? A. Yes. Q. And you were one of the people who interviewed them; is that right? A. I was.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	(Thereupon, Plaintiffs' Exhibit L, Resolution to allow armed staff in school safety zone, having been previously marked, was presented for purposes of identification.) BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: Q. Exhibit L. The date is not on the resolution, so I'm going to represent to you that the resolution was passed in April 2018. Can we agree to that? MR. CONOVER: I think it says it at the bottom of Exhibit L, but I'm fine to stipulate to that. THE WITNESS: Okay. BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: Q. Can you take a look at that resolution, please, that is Exhibit L? A. Oh, yes. Q. That's the resolution to allow	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. I'm sorry. I don't know. It's sometime after I was hired and before school started. Q. When did school start? A. August 15th. Q. So there are authorized individuals now at Madison who can carry firearms, right? A. Yes. Q. Each of those individuals were interviewed by the safety committee sometime between July 1 and August 15th; is that right? A. Yes. Q. And you were one of the people who interviewed them; is that right? A. I was. Q. Did you interview all
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	(Thereupon, Plaintiffs' Exhibit L, Resolution to allow armed staff in school safety zone, having been previously marked, was presented for purposes of identification.) BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: Q. Exhibit L. The date is not on the resolution, so I'm going to represent to you that the resolution was passed in April 2018. Can we agree to that? MR. CONOVER: I think it says it at the bottom of Exhibit L, but I'm fine to stipulate to that. THE WITNESS: Okay. BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: Q. Can you take a look at that resolution, please, that is Exhibit L? A. Oh, yes. Q. That's the resolution to allow armed staff at Madison, right?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. I'm sorry. I don't know. It's sometime after I was hired and before school started. Q. When did school start? A. August 15th. Q. So there are authorized individuals now at Madison who can carry firearms, right? A. Yes. Q. Each of those individuals were interviewed by the safety committee sometime between July I and August 15th; is that right? A. Yes. Q. And you were one of the people who interviewed them; is that right? A. I was. Q. Did you interview all of them?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	(Thereupon, Plaintiffs' Exhibit L, Resolution to allow armed staff in school safety zone, having been previously marked, was presented for purposes of identification.) BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: Q. Exhibit L. The date is not on the resolution, so I'm going to represent to you that the resolution was passed in April 2018. Can we agree to that? MR. CONOVER: I think it says it at the bottom of Exhibit L, but I'm fine to stipulate to that. THE WITNESS: Okay. BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: Q. Can you take a look at that resolution, please, that is Exhibit L? A. Oh, yes. Q. That's the resolution to allow armed staff at Madison, right? A. Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. I'm sorry. I don't know. It's sometime after I was hired and before school started. Q. When did school start? A. August 15th. Q. So there are authorized individuals now at Madison who can carry firearms, right? A. Yes. Q. Each of those individuals were interviewed by the safety committee sometime between July 1 and August 15th; is that right? A. Yes. Q. And you were one of the people who interviewed them; is that right? A. I was. Q. Did you interview all of them? A. Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	(Thereupon, Plaintiffs' Exhibit L, Resolution to allow armed staff in school safety zone, having been previously marked, was presented for purposes of identification.) BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: Q. Exhibit L. The date is not on the resolution, so I'm going to represent to you that the resolution was passed in April 2018. Can we agree to that? MR. CONOVER: I think it says it at the bottom of Exhibit L, but I'm fine to stipulate to that. THE WITNESS: Okay. BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: Q. Can you take a look at that resolution, please, that is Exhibit L? A. Oh, yes. Q. That's the resolution to allow armed staff at Madison, right? A. Yes. Q. And you see towards the bottom it	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. I'm sorry. I don't know. It's sometime after I was hired and before school started. Q. When did school start? A. August 15th. Q. So there are authorized individuals now at Madison who can carry firearms, right? A. Yes. Q. Each of those individuals were interviewed by the safety committee sometime between July 1 and August 15th; is that right? A. Yes. Q. And you were one of the people who interviewed them; is that right? A. I was. Q. Did you interview all of them? A. Yes. Q. Did the interviews occur on the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	(Thereupon, Plaintiffs' Exhibit L, Resolution to allow armed staff in school safety zone, having been previously marked, was presented for purposes of identification.) BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: Q. Exhibit L. The date is not on the resolution, so I'm going to represent to you that the resolution was passed in April 2018. Can we agree to that? MR. CONOVER: I think it says it at the bottom of Exhibit L, but I'm fine to stipulate to that. THE WITNESS: Okay. BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: Q. Can you take a look at that resolution, please, that is Exhibit L? A. Oh, yes. Q. That's the resolution to allow armed staff at Madison, right? A. Yes. Q. And you see towards the bottom it says that this resolution was adopted on	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. I'm sorry. I don't know. It's sometime after I was hired and before school started. Q. When did school start? A. August 15th. Q. So there are authorized individuals now at Madison who can carry firearms, right? A. Yes. Q. Each of those individuals were interviewed by the safety committee sometime between July 1 and August 15th; is that right? A. Yes. Q. And you were one of the people who interviewed them; is that right? A. I was. Q. Did you interview all of them? A. Yes. Q. Did the interviews occur on the same day?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	(Thereupon, Plaintiffs' Exhibit L, Resolution to allow armed staff in school safety zone, having been previously marked, was presented for purposes of identification.) BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: Q. Exhibit L. The date is not on the resolution, so I'm going to represent to you that the resolution was passed in April 2018. Can we agree to that? MR. CONOVER: I think it says it at the bottom of Exhibit L, but I'm fine to stipulate to that. THE WITNESS: Okay. BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: Q. Can you take a look at that resolution, please, that is Exhibit L? A. Oh, yes. Q. That's the resolution to allow armed staff at Madison, right? A. Yes. Q. And you see towards the bottom it says that this resolution was adopted on April 24th, 2018, correct?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. I'm sorry. I don't know. It's sometime after I was hired and before school started. Q. When did school start? A. August 15th. Q. So there are authorized individuals now at Madison who can carry firearms, right? A. Yes. Q. Each of those individuals were interviewed by the safety committee sometime between July 1 and August 15th; is that right? A. Yes. Q. And you were one of the people who interviewed them; is that right? A. I was. Q. Did you interview all of them? A. Yes. Q. Did the interviews occur on the same day? A. I can't say for sure.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	(Thereupon, Plaintiffs' Exhibit L, Resolution to allow armed staff in school safety zone, having been previously marked, was presented for purposes of identification.) BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: Q. Exhibit L. The date is not on the resolution, so I'm going to represent to you that the resolution was passed in April 2018. Can we agree to that? MR. CONOVER: I think it says it at the bottom of Exhibit L, but I'm fine to stipulate to that. THE WITNESS: Okay. BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: Q. Can you take a look at that resolution, please, that is Exhibit L? A. Oh, yes. Q. That's the resolution to allow armed staff at Madison, right? A. Yes. Q. And you see towards the bottom it says that this resolution was adopted on	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	A. I'm sorry. I don't know. It's sometime after I was hired and before school started. Q. When did school start? A. August 15th. Q. So there are authorized individuals now at Madison who can carry firearms, right? A. Yes. Q. Each of those individuals were interviewed by the safety committee sometime between July 1 and August 15th; is that right? A. Yes. Q. And you were one of the people who interviewed them; is that right? A. I was. Q. Did you interview all of them? A. Yes. Q. Did the interviews occur on the same day?

Page 74 Page 76 1 social, emotional, and those types of pieces to 1 safety committee for these interviews? 2 look at that. 2 A. No. 3 O. Let's flip to the second page of 3 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 4 Exhibit O. Q. So who on the safety committee was 5 responsible for verifying the firearms training MR. CONOVER: Q or R? 6 portion of the requirements? 6 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: A. That would be the two board O. R. Thank you. Let's look at the 8 members. 8 second page of R. So can you read the top Q. So the two board members or one of 9 bullet point on the second page? 10 A. The individual would then undergo a 10 the two board members would presumably have seen 11 mental health evaluation. 11 this document? A. Yes, I assume. I can't say for 12 Q. So according to this letter, there 13 sure. I mean, I can't speak for them, but yes, 13 would first be an interview, and then the 14 they are the ones who authorize for this 14 individual would undergo a mental health 15 training. 15 evaluation? Q. The committee that conducted these 16 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 16 17 THE WITNESS: I don't think that 17 interviews, did you keep any -- strike that. When you conducted these 18 that is the case. It says then, but that's --19 interviews, did you keep the actual documents 19 it's not necessarily in that order, not 20 from each of the interviews? 20 necessarily -- this is not a continuum timeline. 21 21 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: A. No. 22 Q. The bullet point that we looked at 22 Q. Would there be any record of what 23 before which talks about the interview, does it 23 occurred in these interviews? A. No. 24 have -- does it say anything about reviewing a 24 25 mental health evaluation? 25 O. Is there any record of the Page 77 Page 75 1 documents that were actually reviewed by the A. No, and I can't tell you if there 2 safety committee during these interviews or 2 was an interview before I came on board either. 3 before the interviews? 3 So that could have been a relation, but this is A. Meaning are there documents on 4 not necessarily a timeline. If it's based on --5 file? 5 this is just a specific -- this is just a list O. Yes. 6 of items so the community could get an A. There are some documents on file. 7 understanding of what they go through as 8 They are not in my possession though. They are 8 protocol. 9 in the board's possession. Q. So this document was sent to the O. What are the documents? 10 10 community to explain to them what actually A. I can't tell you what all of those 11 happens when an individual is authorized to 11 12 are. That's the board's. That's their --12 carry a firearm, correct? 13 that's their documents. 13 A. Yes. Q. But you are saying --Q. Okay. I just want to be very 14 15 clear, I'm talking about the documents that the A. I don't know that the word then 15 16 safety committee would have reviewed. 16 necessarily equates to that being the timeline 17 is what I'm telling you. 17 A. Uh-huh. 18 Q. You are a member of the safety 18 Q. Do you see how a person --19 committee, correct? 19 A. Yes. Q. -- reading this may be confused? 20 A. I am. 20 21 O. That conducted these interviews, 21 A. Yes, I do. 22 correct? 22 Q. Can you read the following bullet 23 point? 23 A. I am.

20 (Pages 74 - 77)

A. Following these evaluations, the

25 staff member would be recommended for or against

24

24

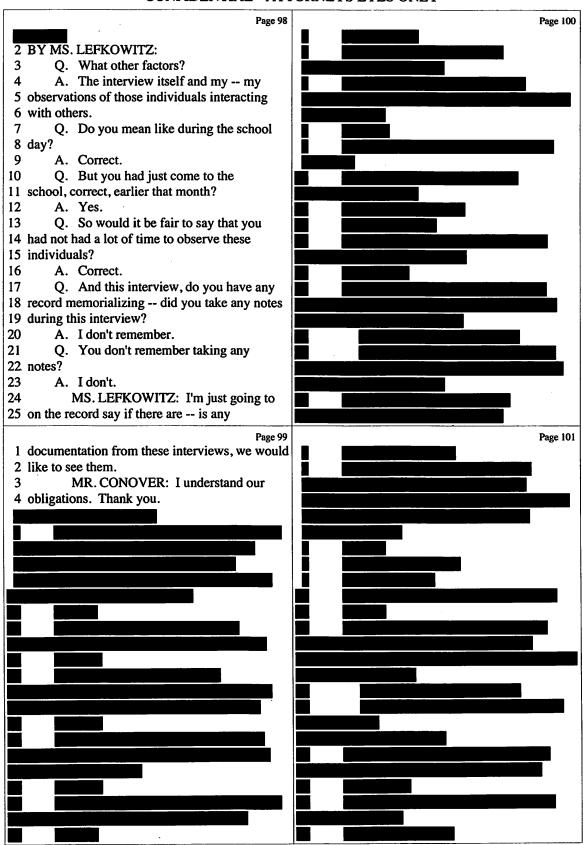
Q. My question is, is there any record

25 of the documents that were reviewed by the

CONFIDENTIAL - ATTORNEYS EYES ONLY

	CONFIDENTIAL - ATTORNEYS EYES ONLY			
	Page 90		Page 92	
1	A. The superintendent shall	1	MS. LEFKOWITZ: Let's take a break.	
2 p	periodically notify the Board of Education in	2	Ten minutes.	
3 e	executive session of the individuals authorized	3	MR. CONOVER: Off the record.	
4 u	inder this policy.	4	(Recess taken.)	
5			MS. LEFKOWITZ: Let's go back on	
6 te	elling the board who is authorized, correct?	6	the record.	
7	MR. CONOVER: Objection.	7	BY MS. LEFKOWITZ:	
8	THE WITNESS: No, no. That	8	Q. I'm going to direct your attention	
	tatement is in case that an armed person were	9	back to Exhibits M and N. Let me know when you	
	o drop out of the program. I have to keep them		are ready.	
1	ip-to-date on that.	11	A. I'm ready.	
	BY MS. LEFKOWITZ:	12	•	
13	Q. And let's look at the paragraph	13		
ı	above that, C, revocation.	14		
15	A. Yes.		evaluation of one of the individuals currently	
16	Q. Can you read the first sentence?		authorized to carry firearms at Madison,	
1			•	
17	A. Any school employee authorized to		correct?	
1	carry a firearm may voluntarily revoke his or	18		
	ner authorization by providing notice to the	19	.	
	superintendent.		correct?	
21	Q. Can you read the second sentence?	21		
22	A. The superintendent may unilaterally	22	C	
	evoke any such authorization at any time for		member of the safety committee?	
	any reason or no reason at all.	24		
25	Q. So the power to revoke	25	Q. And the safety committee makes the	
	Page 91		Page 93	
1 a	authorization is solely with the superintendent,	1	recommendation to the board about which	
2 c	correct?	2	individuals should be authorized, correct?	
3	MR. CONOVER: Objection.	3	A. Yes.	
4	THE WITNESS: I would not call that	4	Q. And then ultimately you, as the	
5 s	solely. I would say that's it's a power that	5	superintendent, wrote a letter to the individual	
6 I	have based on the fact that I'm with them	6	granting them granting all of them	
7 d	laily, and if I were to see something that I	7	authorization, correct?	
	hought was off or needed to be taken care of, I	8	MR. CONOVER: Objection.	
ı	could do that at that time and then take it to	9		
	he board.	-	behalf of the board, yes, granting them.	
1	BY MS. LEFKOWITZ:		BY MS. LEFKOWITZ:	
12	Q. When you say them, you mean the	12		
	authorized individuals, right?		to each of the authorized individuals, correct?	
14	A. Yes.	14		
15	Q. I just want to clarify. Is there		them.	
	anything in that paragraph discussing any	16		
1	responsibilities that the board has with regard		•	
	esponsionnues that the board has with regard to revocation?		could bring a firearm to Madison, correct? A. Yes.	
19		18	A. Ies.	
1	A. Not in that paragraph, no.			
20	Q. Why don't you take a look at the			
	est of this policy and let me know if there's			
	anything anywhere else in this policy that			
	mplies that the board is involved in			
1	revocation.			
25	A. No, I don't see it.			

CONFIDENTIAL - ATTORNEYS EYES ONLY



Page 120 Page 118 1 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 1 skipping those. I'm skipping 304. I'm skipping 2 305. I'm skipping 306, 307. I'm on page 308. O. -- to the students? A. Once again, this is -- this 3 MR. CONOVER: Objection. Sorry. 4 individual does not have names and would not 4 THE WITNESS: Yes. There is 5 have names. It was only in case something were 5 actually a layer, because the fact that the 6 to happen, and that would be the principal at 6 basic community doesn't know those identities 7 the high school, where he would need to know 7 also gives them another layer of security, 8 because they are not sure what they would come 8 anything from the authorization policy. Q. Just so the record is clear, the 9 into, it would be less likely that they would do 10 individual we are talking about is Justin K. 10 that. 11 Smith? 11 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 12 O. Has anyone applied to carry A. Yes. And the last one. Jason 12 13 firearms at Madison but not been approved? 13 Jackson, is the elementary school principal. A. Not in my tenure, no. 14 The same thing, need to know, and he does not 14 15 have any information or names. 15 Q. So not since you have been at 16 Madison since July 1, 2018? 16 O. I just want to make clear, Jason 17 Jackson, who you just identified as the 17 A. Correct. 18 elementary school principal, is on page 310 of 18 MS. LEFKOWITZ: I'm going to switch 19 the packet I gave you? 19 and have my colleague, James Miller, ask some 20 A. Yes. 20 questions pertaining to the insurance policy. 21 Q. All right. Before I wrap up, what 21 THE WITNESS: To me? 22 is the role of -- the role of authorized --22 MS. LEFKOWITZ: Yes. 23 strike that. 23 MR. CONOVER: Yes. 24 The role of authorized individuals 24 MR. MILLER: Can we go off the 25 record for a moment? 25 is to provide security to the students at Page 119 Page 121 1 Madison, correct? (Thereupon, an off-the-record 2 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 2 discussion was held.) THE WITNESS: Not security. They 3 MR. MILLER: Back on the record, 4 are not security officers. 4 please. 5 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 5 MR. CONOVER: Just really Q. My question was not whether they 6 quickly --7 are security officers. But part of their role 7 MR. MILLER: Sorry. Back off. 8 is to provide security to the students, correct? 8 (Thereupon, an off-the-record 9 A. Protection in their area. 9 discussion was held.) 10 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 10 MR. MILLER: We can go back on the 11 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 11 record then. 12 O. What's the difference between 12 MR. CONOVER: So I was just -- I 13 protection and security? 13 know that co-counsel have switched kind of 14 A. A security, I would assume that you 14 roles, in that now Mr. Miller will be asking a 15 are saying that they need to go after a 15 limited set of questions to Dr. Tuttle-Huff. I 16 perpetrator. Protection means that they are 16 just want to note the defendants have no 17 only taking care of their area based on lethal 17 objection to that. 18 force being used in their area. 18 MR. MILLER: Thank you, Counsel. 19 Q. Part of the role of the authorized 19 **CROSS-EXAMINATION** 20 individuals is to provide a layer of safety for 20 BY MR. MILLER: 21 the students, correct? 21 Q. My name is James Miller. Again, 22 A. Yes. 22 I'm going to ask you a couple questions about a 23 Q. And you see a difference between 23 document that we received this morning from your 24 providing safety and providing security --24 lawyers, which I would like to have marked. It

25 looks like it's S, as in Sam.

MR. CONOVER: Objection.

25

Page 130 Page 132 1 thought she meant by defensive. O. We also talked about a letter to O. There also was quite a bit of 2 2 the Madison community. Do you remember that? 3 discussion about your role as a member of the 3 4 safety committee that reviewed the 4 Q. I believe it was Exhibit --5 qualifications and made recommendations to the 5 A. R. 6 board. Do you remember that? 6 Q. R, yes. A. Yes. 7 A. Uh-huh. Q. Do you recall or do you know who O. Do you recall, I think Ms. Lefkowitz 9 picked the members of that safety committee? 9 represented to you that it was sent out on 10 10 July 28th, 2018; is that correct? A. I do not. 11 Q. And there was some -- again, some 11 A. Yes. 12 talk about your -- the safety committee's 12 Q. So was the policy implemented after 13 interviews with the authorized individuals. Do 13 that letter to the community? 14 you have any doubt that the authorized 14 A. Yes. 15 individuals attended the FASTER training 15 O. Is the letter to the community 16 program? 16 official district policy? 17 A. No doubt. 17 A. It is not. Q. Do you have any doubt that they 18 18 Q. We also spent some time talking 19 completed the program? 19 about the psychological evaluations of the 20 A. I have no doubt. 20 authorized individuals. 21 21 O. And why is that? A. Yes. A. Because of the extensive knowledge 22 22 Q. Are those part of the district's 23 emergency management plan? 23 that they had. 24 Q. Is there a policy that governs the 24 A. They are part of the firearms 25 firearms authorization process? 25 authorization policy. Therefore, they are part Page 133 Page 131 A. Meaning our emergency management 1 of the district's emergency management plan, 2 plan, the firearms policy, or --Q. So is there a certain policy that 3 Q. So it's your testimony that the 4 the district has enacted or has that governs 4 firearms authorization policy is part of the 5 arming teachers? 5 district's emergency management plan? A. The policy that they -- that they A. The district's emergency management 6 7 passed? 7 plan. Q. And the psych evaluations are part O. I think I'm --A. Yes. 9 of that firearms authorization policy? 10 Q. I think we're talking about Exhibit 10 A. Yes. Yes. 11 F; is that correct? 11 MR. CONOVER: Okay. I think that's 12 all I have for you this morning, A. Yes. Yes. 12 13 Dr. Tuttle-Huff. Thank you. 13 Q. If you want to look at it --MS. LEFKOWITZ: I just now have a 14 14 A. Sorry. 15 couple of follow-ups, because I just want to 15 O. -- it's probably down in the pile. A. This one? 16 clarify something. 16 17 **RECROSS-EXAMINATION** Q. F. 17 A. That's the resolution. Sorry. I 18 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 18 Q. Your testimony is that the firearms 19 19 apologize. 20 authorization policy, which is Exhibit F, was 20 Q. No problem. Right here. 21 implemented in August? A. Yes. Yes. 21 22 A. Sometime the end of August is when Q. Do you know when that firearms 23 the policy was passed. 23 authorization policy was implemented? Q. But the mental health evaluations A. I believe sometime in August, end 24 24 25 occurred in July, correct? 25 of August.

EXHIBIT E

RE: Re: Re: Re: FASTER June 22-24 Tactical Defense Institute - CONFIRMATION

joe@fastersaveslives.org

Tue 6/5/2018 9:47 AM

To:Rich Natiello <natiello@hotmail.com>;

Not a problem, do you have an email or phone for Mr. French and I will contact him to explain.

Joe Eaton Program Director - FASTERSavesLives.org 513-267-6088 Twitter: @FASTERSaves

Facebook: https://www.facebook.com/FASTERSavesLives

------ Original Message ------Subject: Re: Re: Re: FASTER June 22-24 Tactical Defense Institute - CONFIRMATION
From: "Rich Natiello" <natiello@hotmail.com>
Date: 6/4/18 10:05 pm
To: "joe@fastersaveslives.org" <joe@fastersaveslives.org>

Hi Joe. Unfortunately I am not the spokesperson for the district and we have all been instructed by the BOE not to answer questions or interview on the subject. I think they would need to speak with our Board president, Dave French.

Thanks Rich

Sent from my Sprint Samsung Galaxy S7.

------- Original message ------From: joe@fastersaveslives.org
Date: 6/4/18 9:31 PM (GMT-05:00)
To: Rich Natiello <natiello@hotmail.com>
Subject: RE: Re: Re: Re: Re: FASTER June 22-24 Tactical Defense Institute - CONFIRMATION

Great, we will get him in no problem.

Also, we are working with a documentary film company from the UK this summer and they saw the news article about your school working with FASTER this year. They asked if you would be willing to talk to them about your schools decision to include firearms in your safety plan and to attend FASTER. I have attached a letter from them with more details about the group and project.

Let me know if I can get them your contact information.

Joe Eaton

Program Director - FASTERSavesLives.org

513-267-6088

Twitter: @FASTERSaves

Facebook: https://www.facebook.com/FASTERSavesLives

----- Original Message ------

Subject: Re: Re: Re: FASTER June 22-24 Tactical Defense Institute - CONFIRMATION

From: "Rich Natiello" <natiello@hotmail.com>

Date: 6/4/18 2:34 pm

To: "joe@fastersaveslives.org" <joe@fastersaveslives.org>

loe.

We have another employee who will attend the June training if a slot is open. His name is a slot open as he sends me his email address I will forward that on to you. Please let me know if there is a slot open for him.

Thanks

Rich Natiello

Sent from my Sprint Samsung Galaxy S7.

------ Original message ------From: joe@fastersaveslives.org
Date: 6/1/18 11:44 AM (GMT-05:00)
To: Rich Natiello <natiello@hotmail.com>

Subject: RE: Re: Re: FASTER June 22-24 Tactical Defense Institute - CONFIRMATION

Ok,

Do you want to try to get him to another class.

The others in Adams County are June 19-21

June 22-24 July 9-11

July 16-18

And in Medina County are

June 20-22

June 24-26

July 18-20

Aug 6-8

Joe Eaton

Program Director - FASTERSavesLives.org

513-267-6088

Twitter: @FASTERSaves

Facebook: https://www.facebook.com/FASTERSavesLives

From: Joe Eaton <joe@fastersaveslives.ccsend.com> on behalf of Joe Eaton <joe@fastersaveslives.org>

Sent: Wednesday, May 30, 2018 9:13 PM

To:

Subject: FASTER June 22-24 Tactical Defense Institute - CONFIRMATION



FASTER is a nonprofit program that gives educators effective violence response training.

New Website How it Works Resources Apply Contact Us

June 22-24 FASTER Level 1 Class

All.

Please do not discuss this information with anyone. We do not want any class specific information on the location or time released to the public.

This email is to confirm your class with Tactical Defense Institute in West Union Ohio on June 22-24 8:00AM Sharp!

If you can't make it, I need to know ASAP so I can fill your spot with someone else! No shows will be responsible for the training costs (currently \$1,500/person).

Next steps you need to take:

- 1) If you can not make this training class let me know ASAP
- 2) If you have not had any additional firearm training beyond your CCW class, make sure you have signed up for one of the FASTER Foundations classes. See scheduled classes at bottom of the main web page at FASTERSavesLives.org

- 3) If you are supplying your own ammo, remember 'No steel core or steel jacketed ammo allowed'. We will be shooting at steel targets and the steel core/jacketed ammo destroys them. If you are unsure, give me a call.
- 4) I will be following with phone calls to each of you to verify the remaining information is correct.
- 5) Contact me with other questions you have after reading this entire email

You are responsible for bringing the follow gear: (See suggestions here: http://fastersavesilves.org/faster-gear-suggestions)

- Appropriate Firearm
- Holster (OWB is preferred Ex. Blackhawk CQC)
- Magazines (3)
- Sturdy gun belt
- Mag carrier
- Eye and ear protection
- Ammo
- Food (Refrigeration/Microwave at the range, no restaurants in area)
- Transportation

NOTE: If your gun holds less than 10 rounds, please bring 4 magazines and enough mag carriers. Minimally, we want 30+ rounds in magazines when you step up to the firing line. A 9mm or larger is required for the class.

Tactical Defense Institute's website is: http://www.TDIOhio.com
BRING WATER/GATORADE, snacks, and packed lunches
(There is no place for lunch near the range. Refrigerator/Microwave is available).
Bring BUG SPRAY and SUN SCREEN.

Also from the instructors are the following links they would like you to review and start practicing with NOW. There are many new videos on the CCTG you tube page. Check them out.

YouTube:

Mastering the Trigger Simplifying the Draw Stroke Details of the Grip

Articles

<u>Thumbs Forward Grip article</u> <u>Another Thumbs forward Grip Shoot the Picture</u> <u>The Fundamentals</u>

We train rain or shine, please bring the appropriate attire. Given the temperature, you may wear shorts. However, we will be shooting at steel targets and you may get peppered with bullet splatter. Typically, a few pieces will stick in your skin. Perhaps 1 person may need a band aid. The more skin you have showing, the more likely this will happen. Don't worry, we have lots of band aid's. A hat is a good suggestion, it helps cut down on the glare from the sun.

Please bring some sort of light (emphasis on light) concealment cover garment such as a short sleeve button down. There will be some drills that require you to draw and fire from concealment. You will not be wearing this the entire time. Only on 1 or 2 drills will you be

required to wear a cover garment of some sort. Given the temps, these drills will be short, however they will drive home a few specific learning points.

If anybody has ever had a heat related illness (ie. heat stroke, exhaustion, fatigue), Please inform the instructor when you arrive. Given the temps, this is something that we should all be aware of. This class is both physically and mentally demanding!

We will meet at 8am SHARP Tactical Defense Institute 2174 Bethany Ridge West Union, OH 45693

If you will be requiring a hotel, this is the hotel name/address and they are expecting you to arrive in the evening on Thursday June 21 and leave Sunday June 24th in the morning when you start your last day of class.

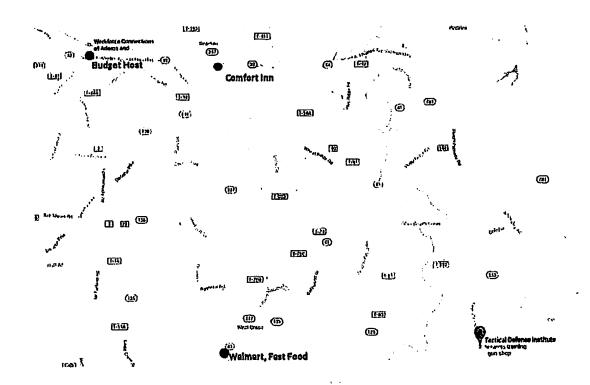
Comfort Inn 55 Stern Dr. Seaman, OH 45679 (Allow 30 minutes from hotel to range)

The worst thing you can do is to NOT call or email with any questions or concerns!!

If you want to take a FASTER Foundations training to refresh you skills, or get your current qualification target see the class schedule near the bottom of the main http://FASTERSavesLives.org website.

Talk to you soon!

Joe Eaton - Program Director FASTERSavesLives.org 513-267-6088



FASTER is sponsored by Buckeye Firearms Foundation a 501(c)(3) public charity., Mailing address: PO Box 357 Greenville, OH 45331, Physical address: 1335 Dublin Road, Suite 212-A, Columbus, OH 43215

SafeUnsubscribe™

Forward this email | Update Profile | About our service provider Sent by joe@fastersaveslives.org in collaboration with

Constant Contact

Try It free today

EXHIBIT F

IN THE COURT OF COMMON PLEAS BUTLER COUNTY, OHIO

ERIN GABBARD, et al., : Case No. CV 2018-09-2028

Plaintiffs / Relator, : Judge Charles L. Pater

MADISON LOCAL SCHOOL DISTRICT BOARD OF EDUCATION, et al.,

v.

Defendants / Respondents.

<u>DEFENDANTS' RESPONSES TO PLAINTIFFS' FIRST SET OF REQUESTS FOR ADMISSIONS TO MADISON LOCAL SCHOOL DISTRICT BOARD OF EDUCATION AND LISA TUTTLE-HUFF</u>

Defendants, Madison Local School District Board of Education and Lisa Tuttle-Huff (jointly, "Defendants," "MLSD," "Madison," or the "Board") submits the following joint Responses to Plaintiff's First Set of Requests for Admissions to Defendants Madison Local School District Board of Education and Lia Tuttle-Huff and respectfully states as follows:

GENERAL OBJECTIONS

These general objections are not necessarily repeated in answer to each individual interrogatory. The assertion of the same, similar or additional objections in answer to an individual interrogatory, or the failure to assert or repeat any objection to an interrogatory, is not intended to waive any of these general objections. Likewise, the provision of information that is subject to these objections does not constitute a waiver of these objections or an admission that the information provided is relevant or admissible.

1. Defendants object to these requests for admissions to the extent they seek to impose obligations on Defendants beyond those established by the Ohio Rules of Civil Procedure.

- No attorney-client privilege or work-product information will be provided. To the
 extent that any privileged information is provided, it shall not constitute a waiver of the privilege
 as to any other information.
- Defendants reserve the right to seek protection from disclosure of confidential or proprietary information related to the security of Madison Local School District students, staff, and visitors.
- 4. Defendants reserve the right to object to the use of any document produced pursuant to these requests for admissions in any subsequent proceeding or in the trial of this or any other action on any ground.
- 5. Defendants reserve the right to object on any ground, at any time, to a demand for further answers to these requests for admissions or to further requests for admissions.
- 6. Defendants reserve the right at any time to revise, correct, supplement, add to or clarify any of its answers or objections herein.
- 7. Defendants will attempt to answer these requests for admissions in good faith, but do not agree to be bound by any definitions and/or guidelines set forth in the requests.
- 8. Where the answer to a request for admission may be derived from the Defendants' records and the burden of deriving the answer is substantially the same for Plaintiffs as it is for Defendants, Defendants will reserve the right to refer to those records.

ANSWERS AND OBJECTIONS TO REQUESTS FOR ADMISSONS

1. MLSD Is a "public . . . educational institution" within the meaning of R.C. 109.78(D).

RESPONSE: Admitted.

2. MLSD is subject to the restrictions on employment imposed by R.C. 109.78(D). **RESPONSE:** Admitted.

3. MLSD is required by R.C. 109.78(D) to ensure that all personnel that it employs who go armed while on duty have either successfully completed basic peace officer training, or have 20 years' experience as a peace officer.

RESPONSE: MLSD objects to this request for admission on the basis that it calls for a legal conclusion and presents a genuine issue for trial, and MLSD has reasonable grounds to believe that it might prevail on the issue in light of the former Ohio Attorney General's belief that R.C. 109.78(D) does not apply to non-security personnel, among other reasons. Subject to and without waiving any objections, the request is denied.

4. The Resolution is currently in effect.

RESPONSE: Admitted.

5. The Resolution has not been modified since April 24, 2018.

RESPONSE: Admitted.

6. The Resolution permits authorized personnel to go armed while on duty on MLSD property.

RESPONSE: MLSD objects to this request for admission on the basis that it presents a genuine issue for trial and MLSD has reasonable grounds to believe that it might prevail on the issue. The phrase "go[es] armed while on duty" is a direct reference to R.C. 109.78(D), and the former Ohio Attorney General believed that R.C. 109.78(D) does not apply to non-security personnel. Subject to and without waiving any objections, MLSD, admits that authorized personnel are permitted to carry a concealed weapon in a school safety zone.

7. The Resolution permits Armed Personnel to use firearms to defend MLSD students and staff in the event of an active shooter on school grounds.

RESPONSE: MLSD objects to this request for admission on the basis that it presents a genuine issue for trial and MSLD has reasonable grounds to believe that it might prevail on the issue. The request seeks a legal conclusion as to what the Resolution permits Armed Personnel to do. Subject to and without waiving any objections, MLSD admits that the Resolution permits authorized personnel to carry a concealed weapon in a school safety zone for the welfare and safety of MLSD's students.

8. The Resolution does not require Armed Personnel to complete basic peace officer training, or have 20 years' experience as a peace officer, before being authorized to carry a firearm on MLSD property.

RESPONSE: Admitted.

9. No MLSD policy, procedure, or practice requires that Armed Personnel complete basic peace officer training, or have 20 years' experience as a peace officer, before being authorized to carry a firearm on MLSD property.

RESPONSE: Admitted.

10. The document produced by Defendants as Bates Nos. 000263-65 is an authentic, true, and correct copy of a Firearms Authorization Policy adopted or approved by the Board.

RESPONSE: Admitted.

11. The Firearms Authorization Policy produced by Defendants as Bates Nos. 000263-65 is current and in effect.

RESPONSE: Admitted.

12. The Firearms Authorization Policy (Bates Nos. 000263-065) does not require Armed Personnel to receive training from an "approved basic peace officer training program" within the meaning of R.C. 109.78(D).

RESPONSE: MSLD objects to this request on the basis that it seeks a legal conclusion as to what is meant by "approved basic peace officer training program" within the meaning of R.C. 109.78(D). MLSD has reasonable grounds to believe that the training required by its Firearms Authorization Policy has been approved by the Ohio General Assembly for its stated purpose. MLSD admits that the training required pursuant to its Firearms Authorization Policy does not qualify persons for positions as special police, security guards, or persons otherwise privately employed in a police capacity.

13. The "minimum of 24 hours of response to active shooter/killer training from an approved vendor" that is required for Armed Personnel under the MLSD Firearm Authorization Policy (Bates Nos. 000263-65) is not an "approved basic peace officer training program" within the meaning of R.C. 109.78(D).

RESPONSE: MSLD objects to this request on the basis that it seeks a legal conclusion as to what is meant by "approved basic peace officer training program" within the meaning of R.C. 109.78(D). MLSD has reasonable grounds to believe that the training required by its Firearms Authorization Policy has been approved by the Ohio General Assembly for its stated purpose. MLSD admits that the training required pursuant to its Firearms Authorization Policy does not qualify persons for positions as special police, security guards, or persons otherwise privately employed in a police capacity.

14. The "training regarding the mental preparation in response to active killers" that is required for Armed Personnel under the MLSD Firearm Authorization Policy (Bates Nos. 000263-65) is not an "approved basic peace officer training program" within the meaning of R.C. 109.78(D).

RESPONSE: MSLD objects to this request on the basis that it seeks a legal conclusion as to what is meant by "approved basic peace officer training program" within the meaning of R.C. 109.78(D). MLSD has reasonable grounds to believe that the training required by its Firearms Authorization Policy has been approved by the Ohio General Assembly for its stated purpose. MLSD admits that the training required pursuant to its Firearms Authorization Policy does not qualify persons for positions as special police, security guards, or persons otherwise privately employed in a police capacity.

15. None of the "approved vendors" listed in the Firearms Authorization Policy (Bates Nos. 000263-65) is approved to administer basic peace officer training by the Ohio Peace Officer Training Commission or any other agency of the State of Ohio.

RESPONSE: Admitted, except to the extent the Butler County Sheriff's Office constitutes an "other agency of the State of Ohio."

16. The FASTER Level 1 training course offered by the Buckeye Firearms Foundation is not an "approved basic peace officer training program" within the meaning of R.C. 109.78(D).

RESPONSE: MSLD objects to this request on the basis that it seeks a legal conclusion as to what is meant by "approved basic peace officer training program" within the meaning of R.C. 109.78(D). MLSD has reasonable grounds to believe that the FASTER Level 1 training course offered by the Buckeye Firearms Foundation has been approved by the Ohio General Assembly for its stated purpose. MLSD admits that the FASTER Level 1 training course offered by the Buckeye Firearms Foundation does not qualify persons for positions as special police, security guards, or persons otherwise privately employed in a police capacity.

17. No other training required by the Resolution, the Firearms Authorization Policy (Bates Nos. 000263-65), or any related MLSD policies and procedures is an "approved basic peace officer training program" within the meaning of R.C. 109.78(D).

RESPONSE: MSLD objects to this request on the basis that it seeks a legal conclusion as to what is meant by "approved basic peace officer training program" within the meaning of R.C. 109.78(D). MLSD has reasonable grounds to believe that the training required by its Firearms Authorization Policy has been approved by the Ohio General Assembly for its stated purpose. MLSD admits that the training required pursuant to its Firearms Authorization Policy does not qualify persons for positions as special police, security guards, or persons otherwise privately employed in a police capacity.

18. No current Armed Personnel have completed an "approved basic peace officer training program" within the meaning of R.C. 109.78(D).

RESPONSE: MSLD objects to this request on the basis that it seeks a legal conclusion as to what is meant by "approved basic peace officer training program" within the meaning of R.C. 109.78(D). MLSD has reasonable grounds to believe that the training required by its Firearms Authorization Policy has been approved by the Ohio General Assembly for its stated purpose. MLSD admits that to its knowledge, no Armed Personnel have qualified for positions as special police, security guards, or persons otherwise privately employed in a police capacity.

19. No current Armed Personnel have 20 years' experience as a peace officer.

RESPONSE: Admitted.

20. Defending and protecting students is a security function.

RESPONSE: MLSD objects to this request for admission on the basis that it calls for a legal conclusion and presents a genuine issue for trial, and MLSD has reasonable grounds to believe that it might prevail on the issue in light of the former Ohio Attorney General's belief that R.C. 109.78(D) does not apply to non-security personnel, among other reasons. Subject to and without waiving any objections, the request is denied.

21. Armed Personnel are trained to use firearms to defend students and other MLSD staff in the event of an active shooter on MLSD property.

RESPONSE: MLSD admits that staff authorized to carry a concealed weapon in a school safety zone are required to satisfactorily complete an approved active-shooter response and firearm instruction.

22. Armed Personnel receive training concerning the use of firearms in response to an active shooter that non-armed MLSD staff are not required to receive.

RESPONSE: MLSD admits that staff who carry a concealed weapon in a school safety zone must be authorized to do so by the MLSD's Board of Education and are required to satisfactorily complete an approved active-shooter response and firearm instruction and also to receive training regarding the mental preparation in response to active killers.

23. Armed Personnel provide security to MLSD students, staff, and facilities in the event of an active shooter on school grounds.

RESPONSE: MLSD objects to this request for admission on the basis that it calls for a legal conclusion and presents a genuine issue for trial, and MLSD has reasonable grounds to believe that it might prevail on the issue in light of the former Ohio Attorney General's belief that R.C. 109.78(D) does not apply to non-security personnel, among other reasons. Subject to and without waiving any objections, the request is denied.

24. Armed Personnel provide security to MLSD students, staff, and facilities during non-emergency situations.

RESPONSE: MLSD objects to this request for admission on the basis that it calls for a legal conclusion and presents a genuine issue for trial, and MLSD has reasonable grounds to believe that it might prevail on the issue in light of the former Ohio Attorney General's belief that R.C. 109.78(D) does not apply to non-security personnel, among other reasons. Subject to and without waiving any objections, the request is denied.

Respectfully submitted,

Thomas B. Allen (0063956)

W. Joseph Scholler (0072764)

Alexander L. Ewing (0083934)

Brodi J. Conover (0092082)

FROST BROWN TODD LLC

9277 Centre Pointe Drive, Suite 300

West Chester, Ohio 45069

Tel. (513)-870-8225

Fax. (513)-870-0999

tallen@fbtlaw.com

wscholler@fbtlaw.com

aewing@fbtlaw.com

bconover@fbtlaw.com

Attorneys for Defendants Madison Local School District Board of Education and Lisa Tuttle-Huff

CERTIFICATE OF SERVICE

I hereby certify that a copy of the foregoing was served by electronic and U.S. Mail, postage prepaid, on the 25th day of January, 2019, upon the following:

Rachel Bloomekatz Gupta Wessler PLLC 1148 Neil Avenue Columbus, OH 43201 rachel@guptawessler.com

James E. Miller (PHV 20599)
Alla Lefkowitz (PHV 20596)
Everytown for Gun Safety Support Fund
132 E. 43rd Street, #657
New York, JY 10017
jedmiller@everytown.org
alefkowitz@everytown.org

Attorneys for Plaintiffs / Relator

Brodi J. Conover (0092082)

0115422.0711061 4833-2093-7093v3

EXHIBIT G

FASTER LEVEL 1

- Requesting school staff personnel must have a Concealed Weapons Permit
- If that is the only training the applicant has had they must also attend the 'FASTER
 Foundations Class' which is 8 hours 1 day that covers Safety, Weapon Manipulation
 and Marksmanship skills.

FASTER I - 3 days 27 hours

■ Classroom

- → Active killer history, statistic & facts
 - Time is all that matters
 - Dispelling myths and fears
- → Mental preparation
 - Solo response is your reality You are the first line of defense
 - You DON'T need permission to fight for your life
 - The UNTHINKABLE can happening
 - When What is proactive thinking. If Then is reactive
 - Winning mindset is only optional
 - YOU CANNOT LOSE!
- → Law Enforcement Response/Legal issues
 - LEO will arrive too late
 - SHES 3 minute response resulted in 20 dead babies
 - Who is coming to help? You don't get to decided
 - Half are above average, half are below
 - You will likely be one of the 'Subject Matter Experts' in your community
 - Keep learning
 - Share your knowledge

■ Range

- → Gun Manipulation
 - Trigger finger discipline

- Modern 'Thumbs Forward' Grip
- Muzzle Discipline
- → Equipment Manipulation
 - Drawing from the holster
 - Conceal carry methods/Unconventional carry methods
 - Magazine Changes
 - Malfunctions
- → Marksmanship Fundamentals
 - Fundamental shooting skills (extreme close quarters to distance shooting)
 - Shooting while moving
 - Single hand shooting- dominant and non-dominant hand
 - Multiple targets

■ Tactics

- → Stop the killing (or change focus of killer) while maintaining safety
- → Two roles: Hunter/Ambusher
- → Distance is your friend
- → Corner rounding, slicing the pie, drop outs and setting an ambush
- → Serpentine away from doors/hallway movement
- → 360 degree awareness
 - Stare at nothing, see everything
- → Cover/Concealment
- → Visually clear area of greatest unknown before occupying a space (Combat Clear)
 - See all you can see without entering
- → Don't over penetrate room
- → Soft corner/Hard Corner
- → Speed of movement: Slow/Fast
- → 'Dipping'/'SUL'/'High Temple' methods
- → Door opening
- → Verbal command are NOT necessary if killer is still active

■ Decision Making Skills

- → Stimulus: "Whats Important Now?"
 - Sights, sounds, people
- → Decision making skills with roped firearms
- → Decision making drills live fire on shoot/no shoot targets.
- → People handling skills, weapon retention in hand and in holster
- → Scene Control
 - ESNP
 - E Eliminate the threat or threats
 - S Secure the weapons/area/students
 - N Notify police and prepare for their arrival
 - P Provide medical aid to the injured
 - NO Hands on suspect
 - Only touch killers gun if necessary
 - Control from a dominant position
 - Cover
 - Out of visual area
 - Cover only immediate danger area Unless stimulus forces you to continue
 - Protect the innocent
 - Recruit Assistance

■ Tactical Casualty Care – Evening

- → Objectives
 - TCCC Origins, Goals, Statistics
 - Identify potential wound patterns and injuries
 - Develop skills to rapidly recognize and treat life threatening injuries in a hostile environment
- → LEO and EMS Response
- → Zones of Care
- → Self Care/Buddy Care

- → Assess, Treat, Evacuate
- → Bleeding Control
 - Tourniquet, Junctional Bleeding, Hemostatic Agents, Compression Dressing
- → Airway Management
 - Positional
 - Tripod, Rescue Position
 - Nasopharyngeal Airway
- → Chest/Puncture Wounds
 - Tension Pneumothorax
- → Supplies
 - Commercial, Improvised

■ Force on Force Scenario Based Training

- → Hunters
- → Ambushes
- → Classrooms
- → Large areas
- → Crowds
- → How to deal with responding law enforcement

■ FASTER Level 1 Qualification

- → OPOTA Qualification
 - Standard 25 rnd qualification plus additional 3rnd moving while shooting stage
 - Pass fail 26/28 (vs standard of 20/25)
- Overall evaluation by trainers
- Certification

EXHIBIT H

TACTICAL DEFENSE INSTITUTE

CERTIFICATE OF ACHIEVEMENT



AWARDED TO

FOR COMPLETION OF 27 HOURS OF

F.A.S.T.E.R. I TRAINING

FACULTY/ADMINISTRATOR SAFETY TRAINING AND EMERGENCY RESPONSE

Awarded 24th day of June 2018

Instructor

NRA Instructor Number

John Benner, President, Tactical Defense Institute

TDI 2174 Bethany Ridge Road West Union, Ohio 45693 937-544-7228

WWW.TDIOHIO.COM

NRA Instructor Number: 7267382 OPOTA Number: REQ 03441

TACTICAL DEFENSE INSTITUTE HANDGUN QUALIFICATION FOR SCHOOL STAFF

NAME:	
	r:40
DATE: 6/24/18	
SIGNATURE:	- 12 - 1
COURSE OF FIRE	
Ohio Peace Officer Training Academy Semi - Auto Qualification Course	e - 2011 OPOTA Enhanced
28 rounds Required to pass (TDI Standard) 26 Aggregate Scoring	
SCORE: L6	
Location: Tactical Defense Institute – 2174 Bethany Ridge Road West U	nion, Ohio
Instructor: John Benner	
Signature: A Brun	

TACTICAL DEFENSE INSTITUTE

CERTIFICATE OF ACHIEVEMENT



AWARDED TO



FOR COMPLETION OF 27 HOURS OF

F.A.S.T.E.R. I TRAINING

FACULTY/ADMINISTRATOR SAFETY TRAINING AND EMERGENCY RESPONSE

Awarded 24th day of June 2018

Instructor

NRA Instructor Number

TDI 2174 Bethany Ridge Road West Union, Ohio 45693 937-544-7228

WWW.TDIOHIO.COM

John Benner President, Tactical Defense Institute

NRA Instructor Number: 7267382 OPOTA Number: REQ 03441

TACTICAL DEFENSE INSTITUTE HANDGUN QUALIFICATION FOR SCHOOL STAFF

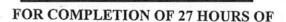
NAME:	
	LIBER: 9 MM
DATE: 6-24-18	
SIGNATURE:	
COURSE OF FIRE	
Ohio Peace Officer Training Academy Semi – Auto Qualification (Course – 2011 OPOTA Enhanced
28 rounds Required to pass (TDI Standard) 26 Aggregate So	coring
- N	
score: Z8	1.00
Location: Tactical Defense Institute – 2174 Bethany Ridge Road W	est Union, Ohio
Instructor: John Benner	
1.0	
Signature:	
y comments	

TACTICAL DEFENSE INSTITUTE

CERTIFICATE OF ACHIEVEMENT



AWARDED TO



F.A.S.T.E.R. I TRAINING

FACULTY/ADMINISTRATOR SAFETY TRAINING AND EMERGENCY RESPONSE

Awarded 24th day of June 2018

Instructor

NRA Instructor Number

John Benner, President, Tactical Defense Institute

TDI 2174 Bethany Ridge Road West Union, Ohio 45693 937-544-7228

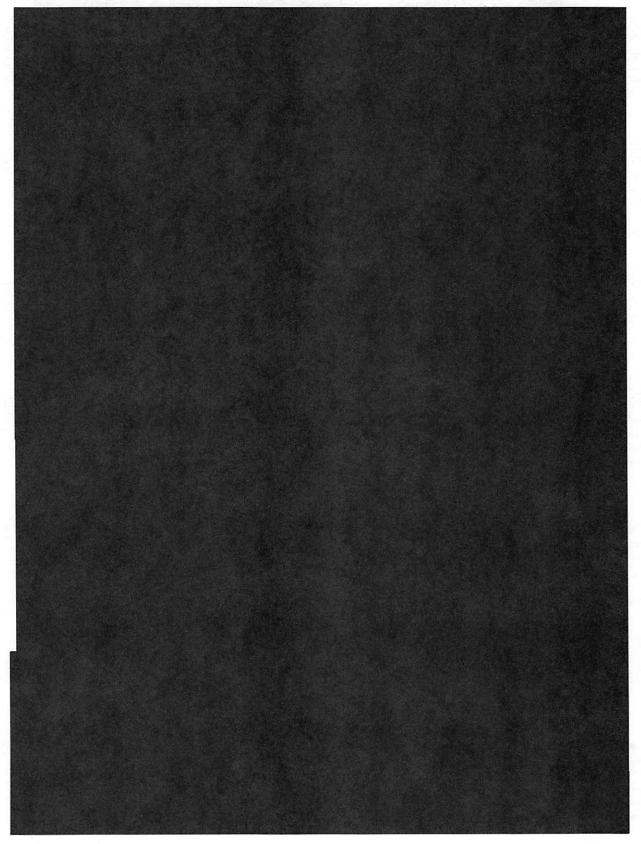
WWW.TDIOHIO.COM

NRA Instructor Number: 7267382 OPOTA Number: REQ 03441

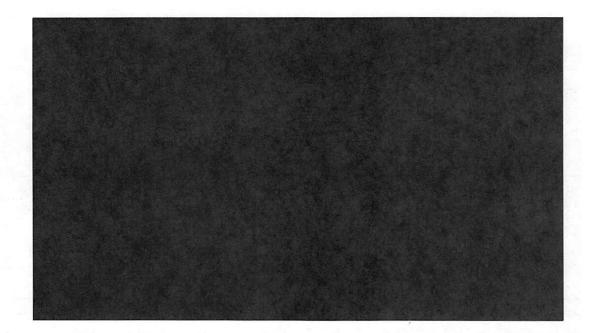
TACTICAL DEFENSE INSTITUTE HANDGUN QUALIFICATION FOR SCHOOL STAFF

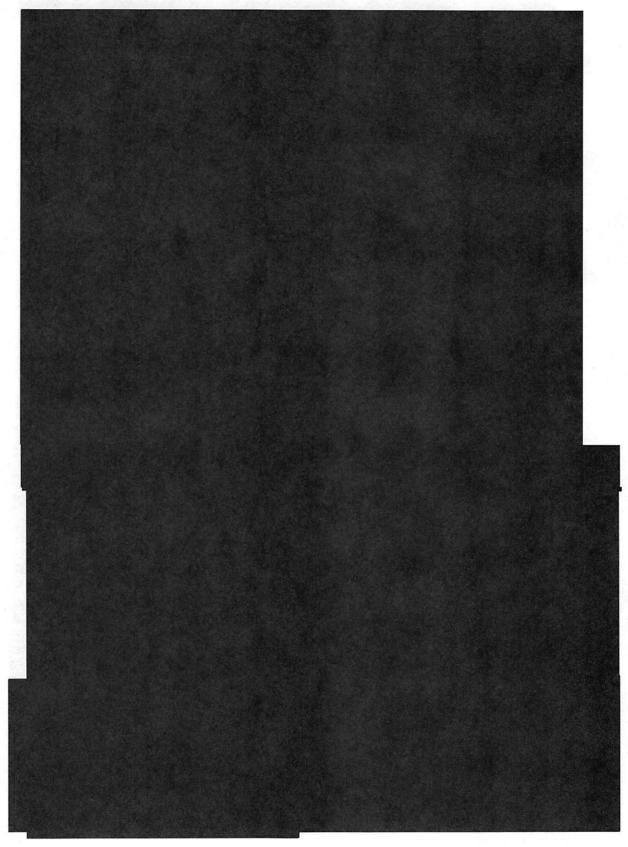
NAME:	
HANDGUN Mfg.: Slock	CALIBER: 9 MM
DATE: 7/11/18	
SIGNATURE: _	
COURSE OF FI	
Ohio Peace Officer Training Academy Semi – Auto Qualific	cation Course - 2011 OPOTA Enhanced
28 rounds Required to pass (TDI Standard) 26 Aggre	egate Scoring
SCORE: 28	
8 9 9	
Location: Tactical Defense Institute – 2174 Bethany Ridge F	Road West Union, Ohio
instructor: John Benner	
Signature:	
Signature:	

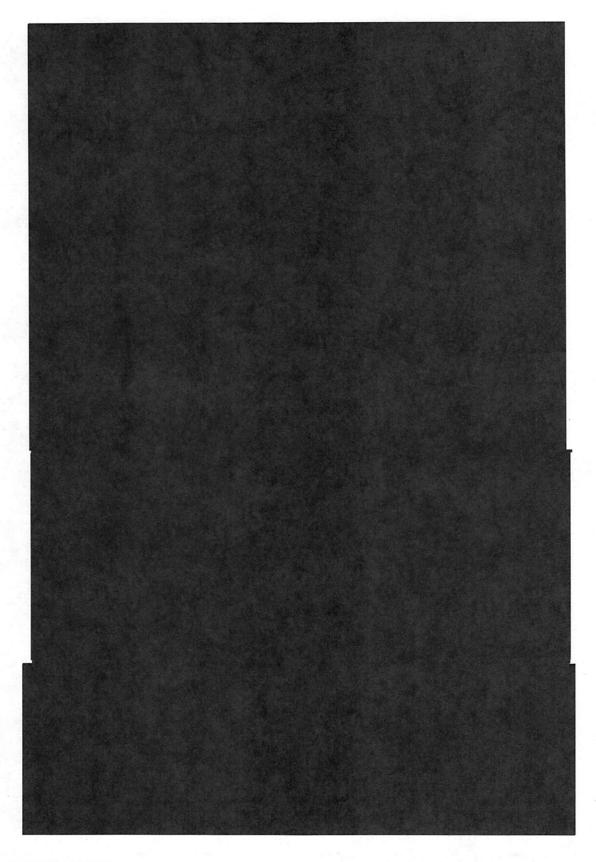
EXHIBIT I (CONFIDENTIAL – FILED UNDER SEAL)



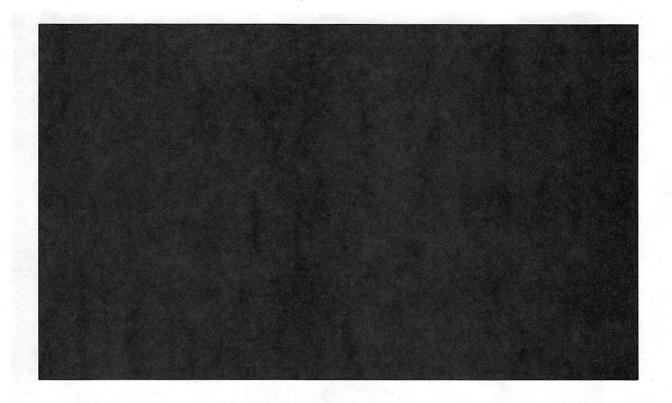
HIGHLY CONFIDENTIAL

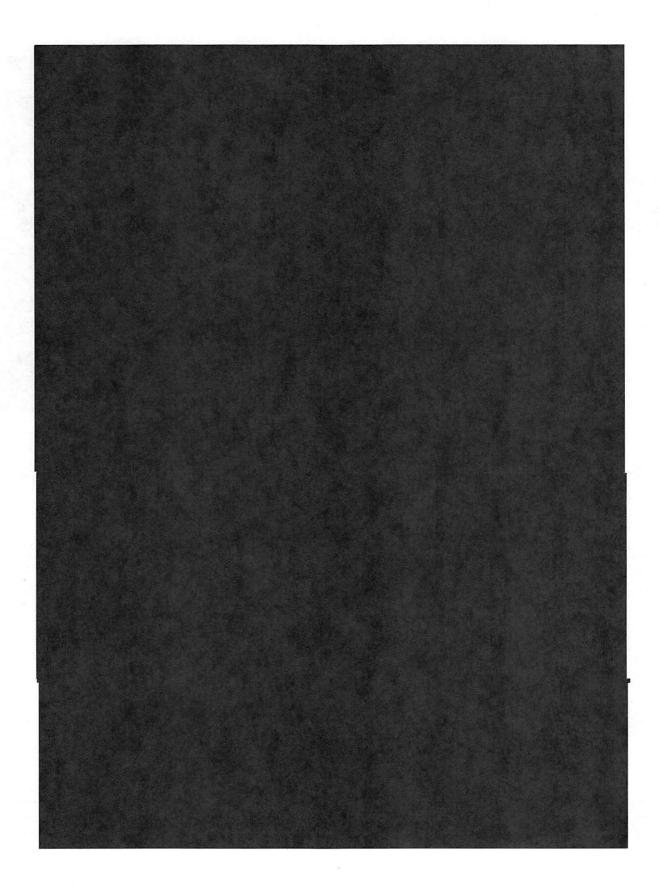




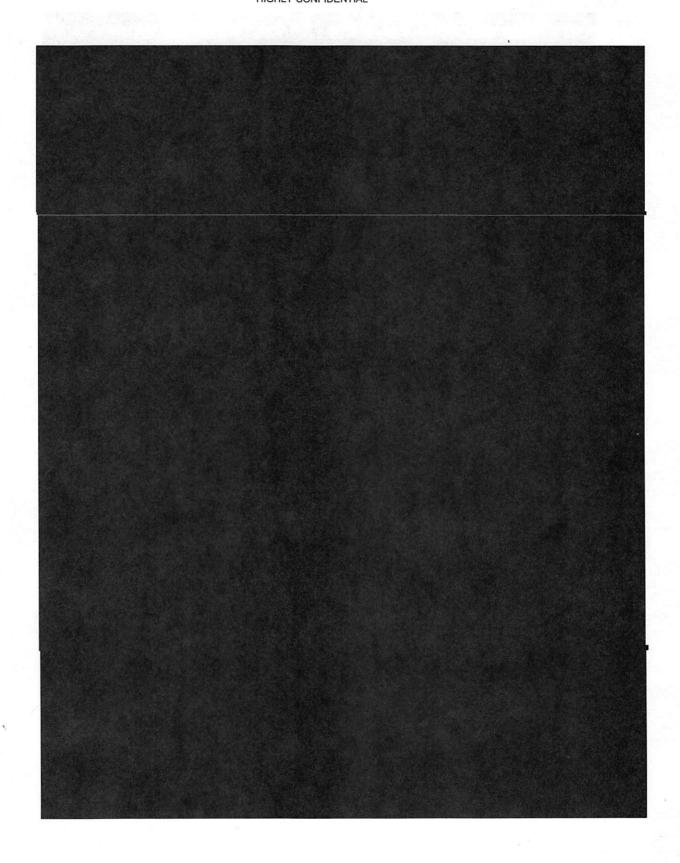


¥.,

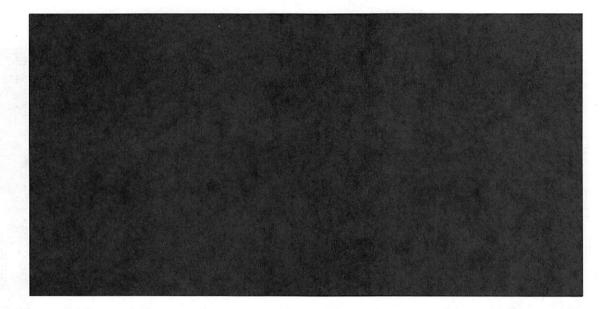




HIGHLY CONFIDENTIAL



HIGHLY CONFIDENTIAL



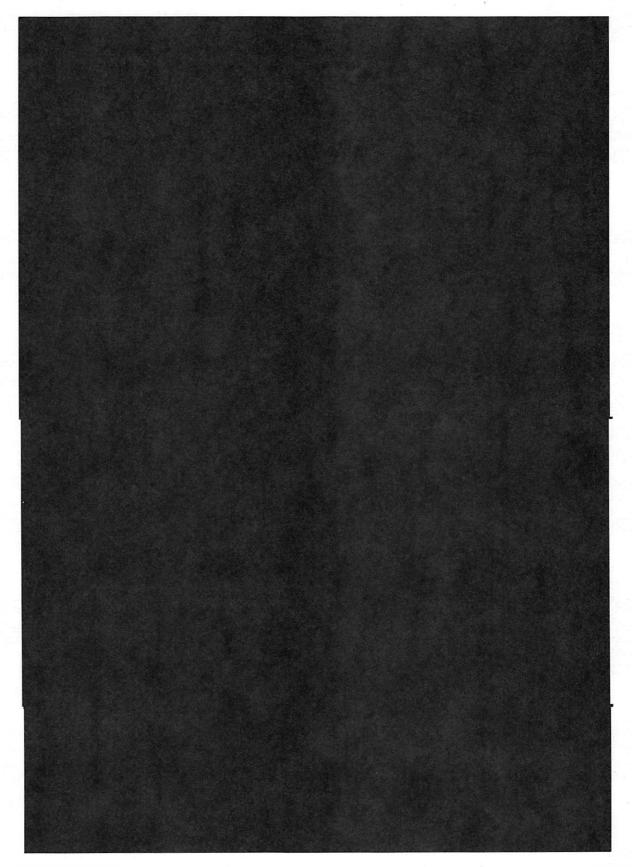


EXHIBIT J

MADISON BOARD OF EDUCATION

Lisa Tuttle-Huff, Superintendent Rich Natiello, Treasurer



Dear

The Madison Local School District Board of Education, through its Firearm Authorization Policy, gives the Superintendent the authority to authorize qualified school employees to carry a weapon in school, so long as the employee does so in accordance with the Superintendent's authorization. Under the policy, the authorized school employee must meet the following requirements:

- Have a concealed handgun license.
- Satisfactorily completed an approved active-shooter and firearm instruction through an approved vendor
- Passed a criminal background check and a mental health exam
- Passed a drug screening

This letter serves as written notification that I authorize you to possess a firearm while on duty at Madison Local School District. This authorization is contingent upon you satisfying the requirements above, which may be amended from time to time. You must receive continuing training in subsequent years. Also, you must maintain a valid concealed handgun license. Finally, you are required to comply with the Firearms Authorization Policy at all times.

Please note that this letter authorizes, but does not require, you to possess a firearm while on duty. You are granted this authorization as an additional safety measure to protect our students and staff from harm. You must only wield or use the weapon to protect students, staff, and other civilians from deadly harm. Any abuse of this authority could result in discipline up to and including termination.

This authorization is a confidential security record that is exempt from Ohio public records laws and will not be made available to the public. The District will update its emergency management plan to include this authorization.

Finally, this authorization may be terminated by the Superintendent at any time.

Regards,

Lisa Tuttle-Huff

0115422.0561127 4816-2031-9593v1

MADISON BOARD OF EDUCATION

Lisa Tuttle-Huff, Superintendent Rich Natiello, Treasurer





Dear

The Madison Local School District Board of Education, through its Firearm Authorization Policy, gives the Superintendent the authority to authorize qualified school employees to carry a weapon in school, so long as the employee does so in accordance with the Superintendent's authorization. Under the policy, the authorized school employee must meet the following requirements:

- Have a concealed handgun license.
- Satisfactorily completed an approved active-shooter and firearm instruction through an approved vendor
- Passed a criminal background check and a mental health exam
- Passed a drug screening

This letter serves as written notification that I authorize you to possess a firearm while on duty at Madison Local School District. This authorization is contingent upon you satisfying the requirements above, which may be amended from time to time. You must receive continuing training in subsequent years. Also, you must maintain a valid concealed handgun license. Finally, you are required to comply with the Firearms Authorization Policy at all times.

Please note that this letter authorizes, but does not require, you to possess a firearm while on duty. You are granted this authorization as an additional safety measure to protect our students and staff from harm. You must only wield or use the weapon to protect students, staff, and other civilians from deadly harm. Any abuse of this authority could result in discipline up to and including termination.

This authorization is a confidential security record that is exempt from Ohio public records laws and will not be made available to the public. The District will update its emergency management plan to include this authorization.

Finally, this authorization may be terminated by the Superintendent at any time.

Regards,

Lisa Tuttle-Huff

0115422.0561127 4816-2031-9593v1

MADISON BOARD OF EDUCATION

Lisa Tuttle-Huff, Superintendent Rich Natiello, Treasurer



Dear

The Madison Local School District Board of Education, through its Firearm Authorization Policy, gives the Superintendent the authority to authorize qualified school employees to carry a weapon in school, so long as the employee does so in accordance with the Superintendent's authorization. Under the policy, the authorized school employee must meet the following requirements:

- · Have a concealed handgun license.
- Satisfactorily completed an approved active-shooter and firearm instruction through an approved vendor
- Passed a criminal background check and a mental health exam
- Passed a drug screening

This letter serves as written notification that I authorize you to possess a firearm while on duty at Madison Local School District. This authorization is contingent upon you satisfying the requirements above, which may be amended from time to time. You must receive continuing training in subsequent years. Also, you must maintain a valid concealed handgun license. Finally, you are required to comply with the Firearms Authorization Policy at all times.

Please note that this letter authorizes, but does not require, you to possess a firearm while on duty. You are granted this authorization as an additional safety measure to protect our students and staff from harm. You must only wield or use the weapon to protect students, staff, and other civilians from deadly harm. Any abuse of this authority could result in discipline up to and including termination.

This authorization is a confidential security record that is exempt from Ohio public records laws and will not be made available to the public. The District will update its emergency management plan to include this authorization.

Finally, this authorization may be terminated by the Superintendent at any time.

Regards,

Lisa Tuttle-Huff

EXHIBIT K

LAW ENFORCEMENT LIABILITY COVERAGE FORM -- OCCURRENCE FORM

NOTICE: THIS COVERAGE FORM PROVIDES OCCURRENCE COVERAGE. PLEASE REVIEW THE POLICY CAREFULLY AND DISCUSS THE COVERAGE WITH YOUR INSURANCE AGENT OR BROKER.

Various provisions in this policy restrict coverage. Read the entire policy carefully to determine your rights, duties, and what is and is not covered.

Titles are used within this policy for convenience only and shall not control or affect the meaning or construction of any provision of this policy.

Other words and phrases that appear in bold have special meaning. Refer to SECTION III- DEFINITIONS.

In consideration of the payment of the premium, in reliance upon the information in the written application made a part hereof, and subject to all of the provisions of this policy, the Company agrees as follows:

SECTION I - COVERAGE

A. Insuring Agreement

The Company will pay on behalf of the insured(s) all damages resulting from a wrongful act(s) which arise out of the law enforcement activities. The wrongful act(s) must occur during the policy period and within the policy territory.

B. Defense And Supplementary Payments

- The Company shall have the right and duty to defend any claim or suit against any insured even if the allegations of the claim or suit are groundless, false or fraudulent, and may make such investigation of any claim or suit at its discretion. The Company shall not be obligated to defend any claim or suit, pay any damages or claims expenses, or continue to defend any claim or suit after the Limit of Liability has been exhausted.
- 2. No insured, except at its own cost and for its own account, shall, without written consent of the Company, make any payment, admit any liability, settle any claim or suit, assume any obligation, or incur any expense.
- 3. The Company shall have the right, but no duty, to appeal any judgment.
- 4. The Company will pay in addition to the applicable Limit of Liability:
 - all claim expenses incurred by the Company, all costs taxed against the insured in any claim or suit
 defended by the Company, and any interest on the entire amount of any judgment therein which does not
 exceed the limit of the Company's liability. Claim expenses as used do not include salaries of officers or
 employees of the Company or the public entity;
 - b. premium on appeal bonds required in any sult defended by the Company, premium on bonds to release attachments in any such suit for an amount not in excess of the applicable Limit of Liability of this policy, but the Company shall have no obligation to apply for or furnish any such bonds;
 - reasonable expense incurred by the insured at the Company's request for assisting the Company in the investigation or defense of any claim or suit, including his or her attendance at hearings or trials;
 - expenses incurred by an Insured for first aid to others at the time of accident for bodily injury to which this
 policy applies.

C. Limit of Liability

Regardless of the number of (a) Insureds under this policy (b) persons or organizations making claims or bringing suits, or (c) claims or suits brought, the Company's liability is limited as follows:

- Limit of Liability each occurrence: The Limit of Liability of the Company for all damages, for each occurrence, regardless of the number of Claims arising there from, or the number of claimants or insureds involved therein, shall not exceed the amount stated in Item 3. of the Declarations for each occurrence.
- Maximum Policy Aggregate Limit of Liability: The Policy Aggregate Limit of Liability of the Company for all damages, for all claims against any and all Insureds for all occurrences during the policy period shall not exceed the amount stated in Item 3. of the Declarations for policy aggregate.

This policy does not apply and the Company has no obligation to defend any claim or suit:

1. Auto, Watercraft or Aircraft

For bodily injury or property damage arising out of the ownership, maintenance, operation, use, loading or unloading, or negligent entrustment of any (a) automobile, watercraft, aircraft, motorcycle, or other motorized means of transportation owned by operated by, rented by, or loaned to the insured; or (b) to any other automobile, watercraft, aircraft, motorcycle, or other motorized unit operated by any person in the course of his employment by the insured.

2. Pollution

For the actual, alleged, or threatened discharge, dispersal, seepage, migration, release or escape of smoke, vapors, soot, fumes, acids, toxic chemicals, liquids or gases, lead in any form, electro-magnetic radiation, waste materials, or irritants, contaminants or pollutants into or upon land, the atmosphere, or any watercourse or body of water. However, this exclusion shall not apply to the handling or use of teargas, mace, or similar substances by any person while acting within the course and scope of their employment by the Insured.

3. Criminal Acts

For damages arising out of the willful violation of a penal statute or ordinance committed by or with the knowledge or consent of the insured, or claims of injury arising out of acts of fraud committed by or at the direction of any insured with affirmative dishonesty or actual intent to deceive or defraud.

4. Contractual Liability

For liability assumed by the Insured under any contract or agreement whether written, oral, or implied except mutual law enforcement assistance agreements between political subdivisions.

5. Other than the Named Insured

Arising out of the performance of any act or service of law enforcement duty for anyone other than the named Insured. This exclusion shall not apply if the act or service arises as the result of a mutual law enforcement assistance agreement or contract between political subdivisions, nor does it apply to "moonlighting" when approved by the named Insured and declared on the application for this insurance.

6. Worker's Compensation, Employers' Liability and Similar Laws

For any obligation for which any Insured, or any carrier as his insured may be held liable under the workers' compensation act, employers' liability law, unemployment compensation law, disability benefits law, Employee Retirement Income Security Act (ERISA), Consolidated Omnibus Budget Reconciliation Act of 1988 (COBRA) or any similar law.

7. Injury to an insured

For personal injury, bodily injury, or property damage sustained by any paid full time or part time and/or auxiliary or volunteer law enforcement officer of the named insured directly or indirectly related to his or her employment by the named insured.

8. Non-Monetary Damages

For any claims or suits or demands seeking relief or redress in any form other than money damages, nor shall the Company have any obligation to indemnify an Insured for any costs, fees or expenses which the insured shall become obligated to pay as a result of an adverse judgment for injunctive or declaratory relief; however, the Company will afford defense to an insured for such actions, claims, suits or demands, if not otherwise excluded, where compensatory damages are requested.

9. Investigative or Administrative Proceedings

For any investigatory, administrative, disciplinary, or criminal proceeding against an individual insured except that the Company may at their own option appoint counsel in the defense of any such proceeding. Should the Company elect to appoint counsel, such election shall not constitute a waiver or estoppel of any rights the Company may have pursuant to the terms, conditions, exclusions and limitations of the policy.

10. Employment Related Actions

For any claim or sult arising out of the employment policies or practices of the named insured including, but not limited to, claims due to demotion, selection, dismissal, failure to promote or other personnel related actions.

11. Nuclear

Arising from the use or handling by any insured of any radioactive materials or hazardous, radioactive property.

12. Damage to Property

For property damage to:

- a. property owned, used, occupied by, or rented to the Insured; or
- b. property in the care, custody or control of the insured or as to which the insured is for any purpose exercising physical control. This section 12.b does not apply to personal property carried on persons at the time of their arrest.

SECTION III - DEFINITIONS

Whenever used in this policy, the following words have these meanings:

- 1. Automobile means a land motor vehicle, trailer or semi-trailer designed for travel on public roads.
- Bodily Injury means physical injury to any person including death, sickness, disease, mental anguish, or mental suffering associated with or arising from such physical injury, including bodily injury arising out of assault or battery.
- 3. Claims means a demand received by the insured for money damages, service of suit, or institution or arbitration processing against the insured.
- 4. Claims Expenses means fees charged by an attorney designated by the Company, or designated by the insured with the prior written consent of the Company, and all other fees, costs, and expenses resulting from the investigation, adjustment, defense and appeal of a claim. claims expenses shall not include salaries of employees of the Company or the insured.
- 5. Damages means any monetary amount which the insured is legally obligated to pay as a result of a claim or a suit for a wrongful act covered by this policy and shall include, but not be limited to judgments and settlements, but damages shall not include fines imposed by law, or matters which may be deemed uninsurable under the law pursuant to which this policy shall be construed.
- 6. Insured means the named insured, all full or part-time employees, all auxiliary or volunteer law enforcement officers of the named insured, and the public entity of which the law enforcement agency is a part including the elected and appointed officials for their law enforcement related acts. The insurance afforded applies separately to each insured against whom a claim is made or a suit is brought, except with respect to the limits of the Company's liability.
- 7. Named Insured means the entity named in Item 1. of the Declarations.
- 8. Occurrence means an event, including continuous or repeated exposure to substantially the same generally harmful conditions. All claims arising out of the following events constitute one occurrence:
 - a. a riot or insurrection;
 - b. a civil disturbance resulting in an official proclamation of state of emergency:
 - c. a temporary curfew; or
 - d. martial law.
- 9. Personal injury means:
 - a. assault and/or battery:
 - b. false arrest, detention or imprisonment, or malicious prosecution;
 - c. false or improper service of process;
 - d. humiliation or mental distress:
 - the publication or utterance of libel or slander or other defamatory or disparaging material, or a publication or utterance in violation of an individual's right to privacy; except publications or utterances in the course of or related to advertising, broadcasting or telecasting by or on behalf of the named insured;
 - f. violation of civil rights or discrimination protected under 42 USC 1981 et sequentia or State Law,
 - wrongful entry, eviction or other invasion of the right of public occupancy; if such offense occurs during the policy period.
- 10. Policy Territory means coverage is worldwide provided that the claim or suit is brought within the United States of America, its territories or possessions, Puerto Rico or Canada. This policy shall not apply to any risk which would be in violation of the laws of the United States including, but not limited to, U.S. economic or trade sanction laws or export control laws administered by the U.S. Treasury, State, and Commerce Department.
- 11. Property Damage means:

- a. physical injury to or destruction of tangible property, including loss of use thereof at any time resulting there from: or
- b. loss of use of tangible property which has not been physically injured or destroyed.
- 12. Suit means a civil proceeding in which monetary damages are claimed because of a wrongful act to which this insurance applies suit includes:
 - a. an arbitrational proceeding in which the insured must submit or does submit with the Company's consent; or
 - any other alternative dispute resolution proceeding in which such damages are claimed and to which an insured submits with the Company's consent.
- 13. Wrongful Act means an actual or alleged error or omission, negligent act, neglect or breach of duty by an Insured while conducting law enforcement activities, which result in:
 - a. personal injury, or
 - b. badliy injury, or
 - c. property damage, caused by an occurrence.

SECTION IV - CONDITIONS

1. Inspection and Audit

The Company shall be permitted, but not obligated, to inspect the named insured's property and operations at any time. Neither the Company's right to make such inspections nor the making thereof nor any report thereon shall constitute an undertaking on behalf of or for the benefit of the Named Insured or others, to determine or warrant that such property or operations are safe, healthful, or in compliance with any law, rule or regulation.

The Company may examine and audit the named Insured's books and records at any time during the policy period or any extension thereof and within three years after the final termination of this policy, as far as they relate to the subject matter of this insurance.

2. Agreement and Severability.

It is agreed that the particulars and information contained in the written application, a copy of which is attached, and the Declarations are the basis of this policy and are to be considered as incorporated in and constituting a part of the policy. As respects the particulars and information contained in the written application and the policy provisions set forth herein, this policy shall be constituted as a separate agreement with each Insured. Nothing in this paragraph shall be construed to increase the Limit of Liability of the Company as set forth in this policy.

3. Terms of Policy-Statute.

Terms of this policy which are in conflict with the statutes of the state wherein this policy is issued are hereby amended to conform to such statutes.

- 4. Insureds Duties in the event of an occurrence, claim, or suit.
 - a. In the event of an occurrence, written notice containing particulars sufficient to identify any Insured and also reasonably obtainable information with respect to the time, place and circumstances thereof, and the names and addresses of the injured and of available witnesses, shall be given by or for the Insured to the Company or any of its authorized agents as soon as practicable.
 - If claim is made or suit is brought against any Insured, such Insured shall immediately forward to the Company every demand, notice, summons or other process received by the Insured or the Insured's representatives.
 - c. The Insured shall cooperate with the Company and upon the Company's request, submit to examination and interrogation by a representative of the Company, under oath if necessary, and attend hearings, depositions and trails, and shall assist in the effective settlement, and the securing and giving of a written statement or statements to the Company representatives and defense counsel. In the event of a claim occurring which is likely to involve the Company hereunder, the Insured shall not make any payment, assume any liability, or incur any expense without the consent of the Company first being obtained. The Company shall conduct in the name of the Insured the defense of any claim for damages, or otherwise against any third party, and shall have full discretion in the handling of such claim or sult, and the Insured shall give full information and assistance as the Company may reasonably require.

5. Action Against The Company.

No action shall lie against the Company unless, as a condition precedent thereto, there shall have been full compliance with all of the terms of this policy, nor until the amount of an insured's obligation to pay shall have been finally determined either by judgment against the insured after trial or by written agreement of the insured claimant and the Company.

Any person or organization or the legal representative thereof who has secured such judgment or written agreement shall thereafter be entitled to recover under this policy to the extent of the insurance afforded by this policy. No person or organization shall have any right under this policy to join the Company as a party to any action against an Insured to determine the Insured's liability, nor shall the Company be impleaded by the insured or his legal representative. Bankruptcy or insolvency of insured or the Insured's estate shall not relieve the Company of any of its obligations hereunder.

6. Other insurance.

The insurance afforded by this policy is primary insurance, except when stated to apply in excess of or contingent upon the absence of other insurance. When this insurance is primary and an Insured has other Insurance or coverage which is stated to be applicable to the damages on an excess or contingent basis, the amount of the Company's liability under this policy shall not be reduced by the existence of such other insurance.

When both this insurance and other insurance apply to damages on the same basis, whether primary, excess or contingent, the Company shall not be flable under this policy for a greater proportion of the damages than that stated in the applicable contribution provision below:

- a. Contribution by Equal Shares. If all of such other valid and collectible insurance provides for contribution by equal shares, the Company shall not be liable for a greater proportion of such damages than would be payable if each insurer contributes an equal share until the share of each insurer equals the lowest applicable Limit of Liability under one policy or the full amount of the damages is paid, and with respect to any amount of damages not so paid the remaining insurers then continue to contribute equal shares for the remaining amount of the damages until each such insurer has paid its limit in full or full amount of the damages is paid.
- b. Contribution by Limits. If any such other insurance does not provide for contribution by equal shares, the Company shall not be liable for a greater proportion of such damages than the applicable Limit of Liability under this policy for such damages bears to the total applicable Limit of Liability of all valid and collectible insurance against such damages.

The premises liability insurance afforded by this policy shall be in excess of any other valid and collectible premises liability insurance available to the Insured whether such premises liability is stated to be primary, contributory, excess, contingent or otherwise, unless such other insurance is written only as specified excess insurance over the limit of liability provide in this policy.

7. Subrogation.

In the event of any payment under this policy, the Company shall be subrogated to all the insured's rights of recovery against any person or organization and the insured shall execute and deliver instruments and papers and do whatever else is necessary to secure such rights. The insured shall do nothing after the payment of judgment or settlement to prejudice such rights.

8. Changes.

Notice to any agent, or knowledge possessed by any agent or by any other person, shall not effect a waiver or a change in any part of this policy or estop the Company from asserting any right under the terms of this policy; nor shall the terms of this policy be waived or changed, except by endorsement issued to form a part of this policy, and signed by a duly authorized representative of the Company.

9. Assignment.

Assignment of interest under this policy shall not bind the Company until its consent is endorsed heron; if however, an Insured shall die, such insurence as is afforded by this policy shall apply (1) to the insured's legal representatives, but only while acting within the scope of their duties as such, and (2) with respect to the property of the Insured, to the person having proper temporary custody thereof, as insured; but only until the appointment and qualification of the legal representative.

10. Deductible.

The Deductible amount, if any, stated in the Declarations is applicable to each occurrence and shall be subtracted from the total amount of money damages and claims expenses including (1) payments for damages and (2) investigation, adjustment, defense and/or appeal expenses, whether or not payment is made for damages, resulting from each occurrence and the Company shall be tiable only for the difference between such Deductible amount and the amount of insurance otherwise applicable to such claim.

11. Cancellation.

This policy may be cancelled by the named Insured by surrendering the policy to the Company or any of its authorized agents, or by mailing to the Company written notice stating when, thereafter, the cancellations shall be effective. This policy may be cancelled by the Company by mailing to the named Insured at the address shown in the policy, written notice stating when not less than ten (10) days for non-payment of premium, or sixty (60) days for any other valid reason, thereafter, such cancellation shall be effective.

The mailing of notice as aforesaid shall be sufficient proof of notice. The time of surrender or the effective date and hour of cancellation stated in the notice shall become the end of the policy period. Delivery of such written notice either by the named Insured or by the Company shall be equivalent to mailing.

If this policy shall be cancelled by the named Insured, the Company shall retain the customary short rate proportion of the premium hereon. Payment or tender of any unearned premium by the Company shall not be a condition precedent to the effectiveness of cancellation, but such payment shall be made as soon as practical. If the period of limitation relating to the giving of notice is prohibited or made void by any law controlling the construction thereof, such period shall be deemed to be amended to be equal to the minimum period of limitation of such law.

12. Declarations.

By acceptance of this policy, the named insured agrees that the information in the application is his agreement and representation, that this policy is issued in reliance upon the truth, accuracy and completeness of such representations, and that this policy embodies all agreements existing between himself and the Company or any of its agents relating to insurance.

13. Sovereign Immunity.

It is agreed that the Company will not avail itself of the defense of sovereign immunity to which the named insured may be entitled by reason of its being a public and/or governmental entity, unless the named insured requests the Company to raise such defense by written notice to the Company. It is further agreed that the named insured hereby releases the Company from all liability because of the failure on the part of the Company to raise such defense, except in cases where the named insured specifically requests the Company to do so in a manner provided herein.

14. Consent to Settle.

The Company will consult with the insured when the Company settles a claim or suit. If the insured refuses to consent to any settlement offer the Company receives and the insured elects to contest the claim or suit or continue any legal proceeding in connection with such claim or suit, the Company's liability will not exceed the settlement offer plus supplementary payments incurred as of the date of such refusal.

All other terms and conditions of this policy remain unchanged.

EXHIBIT L

JOURNAL

OF THE

HOUSE OF REPRESENTATIVES

OF THE

ONE HUNDRED EIGHTH

GENERAL ASSEMBLY

OF THE STATE OF OHIO

REGULAR SESSION

Commencing Monday, January 6, 1969

VOLUME CXXXIII



The question being, "Shall the bill as amended pass?"

The yeas and nays were taken and resulted-yeas 93, nays 1, as follows:

Those who voted in the affirmative were: Representatives

Albritton Baker	Hadley Hale	Manning Mastics	Reichel Rentschler
Bartunek	Hall	McCarthy	Riffe
Batchelder	Headley	McDonald	Rutkowski
Bechtold	Heintzelman	McLin	Scherer
Bowen	Hiestand	McNamara	Schinnerer
Bowers	Hill	Mills	Schmidt
Boyd	Hinig	Murdock	Schuck
Camera	Hollington	Mussey	Scott
Carpenter	Hughes, L.	Netzley	Shoemaker
Celebrezze	Hughes, R.	Nixon	Smith
Christiansen	Hunt	Nord	Swanbeck
Creasy	James	Norris	Sweeney
Cruze	Johnson	Nowack	Thorpe
Davidson	Jones, C.	Oliver	Tracy
DeLaine	Jones, D.	Panno	Tulley
DelBane	Kerns	Paulo	Voinovich
Fisher	Knight	Pease	Weissert
Flannery	Lampson	Pemberton	Welker
Fraser	Lancione	Poda	Wetzel
Fry	Levey	Polcar	White
Galbraith	Levitt	Pottenger	Wilhelm
Goddard	Maddux	Quilter	Wilkowski Young—93.

Representative Russo voted in the negative-1.

The bill passed.

The title was agreed to.

The following bills were introduced and read the first time:

H. B. No. 573-Messrs. Panno-McCarthy-Quilter-Russo.

To amend section 143.344 of the Revised Code relative to the filling of vacancies within the promoted ranks of fire departments.

H. B. No. 574-Mr. Scherer.

To amend section 5577.05 of the Revised Code relative to the width of intercity passenger buses.

H. B. No. 575-Mr. White.

To amend sections 109.71 and 109.77 of the Revised Code to define peace officer, and to prohibit circumvention of the requirements for appointment as a peace officer.

H. B. No. 576—Messrs. Fisher-Hinig-Wilhelm-Welker-Shoemaker.

To enact sections 924.01 to 924.16, inclusive and section 924.99 of the Revised Code to permit the establishment of market development programs for certain agricultural commodities; and to prescribe the functions of the director of the department of agriculture relative thereto, including powers of enforcement.

ATE AND REPEAL

the electors voting on this amendment, nmediately, and existing Section 41 of hio shall be repealed from such effective

en and resulted-yeas 72, nays 9, as

tive were: Representatives

Mastics Russo McCarthy McDonald Rutkowski Schinnerer Schmidt Mussey Netzley Schuck Scott Nord Shoemaker Norris Smith Nowack Swanbeck Oliver Thorpe Panno Tracy Paulo Voinovich Weissert Pease Pemberton Welker Poda Wetzel Quilter Wilkowski iceichel Young Riffe Mr. Speaker-72.

were: Representatives

Lampson Ostrovsky

Polcar Sweeney Tulley—9

rence committee, recommending that colution and Senate bills be read the the following committees for con-

Fisher - Tulley - McNamara -

ment.

weeney.

ment.

Bechtold - Schmidt - Hall - Mills ck - White - Rentschler - Levey -

peration.

astics.

H. B. No. 476—Mr. Mallory.

To the committee on Insurance, Utilities and Financial Institutions.

H. B. No. 479-Mr. Wetzel.

To the committee on State Government.

H. B. No. 491—Messrs. Fry-Galbraith-Tulley-McLin-Hall. To the committee on Local Government and Urban Affairs.

H. B. No. 499—Messrs. Sweeney-Mayfield.
To the committee on Local Government and Urban Affairs.

H. B. No. 501—Messrs. Cruze-Pottenger.
To the committee on Highways and Transportation.

H. B. No. 502—Messrs. Cruze-Sweeney.
To the committee on Commerce and Labor.

H. B. No. 561—Messrs. Hunt-Davidson-Baker.
To the committee on Agriculture and Conservation.

H. B. No. 567—Mr. McNamara.
To the committee on Ways and Means.

H. B. No. 571—Mrs. Swanbeck. To the committee on Judiciary. (Not to be printed)

H. B. No. 575-Mr. White.

To the committee on State Government.

H. B. No. 593—Mr. Cruze.
To the committee on Commerce and Labor.

H. B. No. 610-Mr. Fraser.

To the committee on State Government.

H. B. No. 636—Messrs. Poda-Heintzelman.To the committee on Highways and Transportation.

H. B. No. 740—Messrs. Fry-Davidson-Paulo. To the committee on Health and Welfare.

H. B. No. 742-Mr. Fry.

To the committee on State Government.

The following member voted "No":

GERTRUDE POLCAR

The report was agreed to.

The bill was ordered to be engrossed and read the third time in its regular order.

Mr. Celebrezze submitted the following report:

The standing committee on Judiciary to which was referred H. B. No. 484—Mr. Reichel-et al. having had the same under consideration, reports back a substitute bill, recommends its passage and orders it printed.

RICHARD G. REICHEL GERTRUDE E. POLCAR LARRY G. SMITH CLAUDE M. FIOCCA ARTHUR WILKOWSKI DALE G. SCHMIDT PATRICK A. SWEENEY ROBERT A. MANNING

DONALD R. FRASER
JAMES P. CELEBREZZE
WILLIAM G. BATCHELDER
CHESTER T. CRUZE
ALLEN J. BARTUNEK
ALAN E. NORRIS
BARRY LEVEY

The report was agreed to.

The bill was ordered printed, engrossed and read the third time in its regular order.

Mr. Celebrezze submitted the following report:

The standing committee on Judiciary to which was referred H. B. No. 489—Mr. Wilhelm having had the same under consideration, reports back a substitute bill, recommends its passage and orders it printed.

BARRY LEVEY
PATRICK A. SWEENEY
DALE G. SCHMIDT
RICHARD G. REICHEL
PHILLIP M. DeLAINE
ALLEN J. BARTUNEK
CHESTER T. CRUZE
DONALD R. FRASER
ARTHUR WILKOWSKI

LARRY G. SMITH
JAMES P. CELEBREZZE
ALAN E. NORRIS
JOSEPH P. TULLEY
WILLIAM G. BATCHELDER
ROBERT A. MANNING
GERTRUDE POLCAR
CLAUDE M. FIOCCA

The report was agreed to.

The bill was ordered printed, engrossed and read the third time in its regular order.

Mr. McCarthy submitted the following report:

The standing committee on State Government to which was referred **H. B. No.** 575—Mr. White having had the same under consideration, reports back a substitute bill, recommends its passage and orders it printed.

suyer.

enact section 3303.41 of the Revised ee on employment of the handicapped

rts-Gillmor-Holcomb, five to fees charged by the clerk of

-Weeks.

Revised Code, relative to voting re-

THOS, E. BATEMAN. Clerk.

ock - Cruze - Batchelder - Smith and read the third time.

Il pass?"

follows:

the balance of the line.

STRUMENT CREATING THE

insert ", UNLESS IT IS OTHER-VSTRUMENT CREATING THE

e bill so amended.

Il as amended pass?"

and resulted-yeas 76, nays 9, as

re were: Representatives

Mallory Rentschler Manning Riffe Mastics Scherer McCarthy McDonald McLin Schinnerer Schmidt Schuck Murdock Scott Mussey Shoemaker Nord Norris Nowack Smith Swanbeck Sweeney Oliver Thorpe Panno Tracy Tulley Pemberton Weissert Poda. Welker White Wilhelm Polcar Pottenger Reichel Young-76. Those who voted in the negative were: Representatives

Carpenter Fiocca Jones, C. Kerns Knight Netzley Quilter Rutkowski Wilkowski—9.

The bill passed.

The title was agreed to.

Am. Sub. S. B. No. 203—Messrs. Cook - Corts - Leedy - Novak - Guyer - Nowack - Hollington - Scherer - Lancione was taken up for consideration and read the third time.

The question being, "Shall the bill pass?"

The yeas and nays were taken and resulted—yeas 82, nays 3, as follows:

Those who voted in the affirmative were: Representatives

Mallory Albritton Manning Rentschler Headley Baker Riffe Heintzelman Mastics Bartunek Russo McCarthy Batchelder Hiestand Rutkowski McDonald Bowen Scherer McLin Murdock Hinig Bowers Schinnerer Hollington Boyd Schmidt Schuck Mussey Celebrezze Hughes, L. Hughes, R. Netzley Christiansen Scott Nord Creasy Davidson Hunt Shoemaker lames Norris Smith Nowack Johnson DeLaine Swanbeck Oliver Jones, C. Jones, D. DelBane Sweeney Tracy Panno Fiocca Paulo Fisher Kerns Tulley Pemberton Knight Flannery Weissert Poda Lampson Fraser Welker Polcar Lancione Fry Galbraith White Pottenger Levitt Wilhelm Quilter Maddux Goddard Young-

Representatives Camera, Carpenter and Wilkowski voted in the negative—3.

The bill passed.

The title was agreed to.

Sub. H. B. No. 575—Messrs. White - DeLaine - Smith - Fry - Tracy - Del Bane was taken up for consideration and read the third time.

The question being, "Shall the bill pass?"

Mr. R. Hughes demanded the previous question which was concurred in.

The question being, "Shall the debate now close?", which was not agreed to.

The question recurring, "Shall the bill pass?"

Miss Polcar moved to amend as follows:

Delete lines 50 through 86.

The question being, "Shall the motion to amend be agreed to?"

Mr. Smith moved that the motion to amend be laid on the table.

The question being, "Shall the motion to amend be laid on the table?"

The yeas and nays were taken and resulted—yeas 53, nays 32, \approx follows:

Those who voted in the affirmative were: Representatives

Baker Batchelder Bowen Bowers Camera Carpenter Christiansen Creasy DeLaine DelBane Fisher Flannery Fraser	Fry Galbraith Goddard Hale Hall Headley Heintzelman Hiestand Hill Hollington Hughes, L. Hughes, R. Jones, D.	Kerns Knight Lampson Lancione Maddux Mallory Mussey Nord Norris Panno Pemberton Poda Pottenger	Reichel Rentschler Rutkowski Schinnerer Scott Smith Thorpe Tracy Tulley Weissert Welker White Wilhelm Young—53.
---	--	--	--

Those who voted in the negative were: Representatives

Albritton	James	Murdock	Riffe
Bartunek	Johnson	Netzlev	Russo
Boyd	Jones, C.	Nowack	Scherer
Celebrezze	Levitt	Oliver	Schmidt
Cruze	Manning		
Fiocca	Mastics	Ostrovsky	Shoemaker
Hinig		Paulo	Swanbeck
	McCarthy	Polcar	Sweeney
Hunt	McLin	Quilter	Willeamslei 22

The motion to amend was laid on the table.

The question recurring, "Shall the bill pass?"

Mr. DeLaine demanded the previous question which was concurred in.

The question being, "Shall the debate now close?", which was agreed to and the main question ordered.

The question recurring, "Shall the bill pass?"

The yeas and nays were taken and resulted—yeas 72, nays 16, as follows:

Those who voted in the affirmative were: Representatives

Baker	Davidson	Hall	Johnson
Bartunek	DeLaine	Headley	Jones, D.
Batchelder	DelBane	Heintzelman	
Bowen	Fiocea	Hiestand	Kerns
Bowers	Fisher	Hill	Knight
Camera	Flannery	Hinig	Lancione Maddux
Carpenter	Fraser	Hollington	
Celebrezze	Frv	Hughes, L.	Mallory McCarthy
Christiansen	Galbraith	Hughes, R.	
Creasy	Goddard	Hunt	McDonald
Cruze	Hale		McLin
	LAGIC	James	Mussey

follows:

notion to amend be agreed to?"
notion to amend be laid on the table.
notion to amend be laid on the table?"
notion amend be laid on the table?"
notion to amend be laid on the table?"

ive were: Representatives

Kerns	Reichel
Knight	Rentschler
Lampson	Rutkowski
Lancione	Schinnerer
Maddux	Scott
Mallory	Smith
Mussey	Thorpe
Nord	Tracy
Norris	Tulley
Panno	Weissert
Pemberton	Welker
Poda	White
Pottenger	Wilhelm
	Young-53

ive were: Representatives

Murdock	Riffe
Netzlev	Russo
Nowack	Scherer
Oliver	Schmidt
Ostrovsky	Shoemaker
Paulo	Swanbeck
Polcar	Sweeney
Quilter	Wilkowski32.

m the table.

the bill pass?"

evious question which was concurred in. debate now close?", which was agreed

the bill pass?"

in and resulted-yeas 72, nays 16, as

tive were: Representatives

Hall Headley Heintzelman Hiestand Hill Hinig Hollington Hughes, L. Hughes, R. Hunt James	•	Johnson Jones, D. Kerns Knight Lancione Maddux Mallory McCarthy McDonald McLin Mussey

Those who voted in the affirmative were: Representatives-Concluded

Nord Poda Norris Pottenger Nowack Reichel Ostrovsky Rentschler Panno Riffe Paulo Russo Pemberton Rutkowski	Schinnerer Schuck Scott Shoemaker Smith Swanbeck Sweeney	Thorpe Tracy Weissert Welker White Wilhelm Young—72.
--	--	--

Those who voted in the negative were: Representatives

THOSE W	110 10104	0	A CONTRACTOR OF THE PARTY OF TH
Albritton Boyd Jones, C.	Levitt Manning Mastics Murdock	Netzley Oliver Polcar Quilter	Scherer Schmidt Tulley Wilkowski—16.

The bill passed.

The title was agreed to.

Am. Sub. S. B. No. 160—Messrs. Armstrong - Regula - Holcomb - Guyer - Dennis - Bowen - Tait - Weeks - Corts - Leedy - Powell - Mrs. Weisenborn - Messrs. Collins - Novak - Secrest - Mottl - Applegate - Nye - Kilpatrick - Ocasek - Calabrese was taken up for consideration and read the third time.

The question being, "Shall the bill pass?"

The yeas and nays were taken and resulted—yeas 84, nays 3, as follows:

Those who voted in the affirmative were: Representatives

Albritton Baker Bartunek Batchelder Bowen Bowers Boyd Camera Celebrezze Christiansen Creasy Cruze Davidson DeLaine Fiocca Fisher Flannery Fraser Fry Galbraith	Hale Hall Headley Heintzelman Hiestand Hill Hinig Hollington Hughes, L. Hughes, R. Hunt James Johnson Jones, D. Kerns Knight Lampson Levitt Maddux	Mastics McCarthy McDonald McLin Murdock Mussey Netzley Nord Norris Nowack Oliver Ostrovsky Panno Paulo Pemberton Poda Polcar Pottenger Reichel Rentschler	Russo Rutkowski Scherer Schinnerer Schmidt Schuck Scott Shoemaker Smith Swanbeck Sweeney Thorpe Tracy Tulley Weissert Welker White Wilhelm Wilkowski Young Mr. Speaker—84
Galbraith Goddard	Manning	Riffe	Mr. Speaker—84.

Representatives Carpenter, C. Jones and Quilter voted in the negative

The bill passed.

The title was agreed to.

Am. H. B. No. 739—Messrs. Reichel - R. Hughes was taken up for consideration and read the third time. erest,".

erest.".

n "OR".

interest".

terest,".

and strike through "under Chapter 5501. nighway purposes".

"insert "AND".

ad interest".

" strike through the comma; preceding through "and interest".

sert and strike through "under Chapters le for highway purposes.".

le last comma.

interest,".

and interest".

strike through the comma and insert

THOS. E. BATEMAN, Clerk.

ere laid over under the rule.

FROM THE SENATE

e House of Representatives that the Senate the following bill:

7-Messrs: Thorpe - Armstrong - Corts -

the Revised Code to authorize a county to it organization for the purpose of improving permit county officials to join associations

lment in which the concurrence of the House

eriod insert "THE AMOUNT APPRO-PENSES SHALL NOT EXCEED FIVE OR THE COUNTY'S POPULATION AS LATEST FEDERAL CENSUS.".

THOS. E. BATEMAN, Clerk.

vas laid over under the rule.

MESSAGE FROM THE SENATE

Mr. Speaker:

I am directed to inform the House of Representatives that the Senate has concurred in the passage of the following bill:

Am. Sub. H. B. No. 575—Messrs. White - DeLaine - Smith - Fry - Tracy - Del Bane - Gillmor - Stockdale.

To amend sections 109.71 and 109.77 and to enact section 109.78 of the Revised Code to define peace officer, and to prohibit circumvention of the requirements for appointment as a peace officer.

With the following amendments in which the concurrence of the House is requested:

In line 77, delete "IN ANY SIMILAR" and insert "OTHER"; after "POSITION" insert "IN WHICH SUCH PERSON GOES ARMED WHILE ON DUTY,".

In line 80, delete "AND NOTIFICATION" and insert a period.

Delete lines 81 and 82

In line 83, delete "AGENCY."; after "POSITION" insert "IN WHICH HE GOES ARMED WHILE ON DUTY".

In line 74, after the period insert "SUCH CERTIFICATE SHALL SATISFY THE EDUCATIONAL REQUIREMENTS FOR APPOINTMENT OR COMMISSION AS A SPECIAL POLICEMAN OR SPECIAL DEPUTY OF A POLITICAL SUBDIVISION OF THIS STATE."

Attest:

THOS. E. BATEMAN, Clerk.

The Senate amendments were laid over under the rule.

MESSAGE FROM THE SENATE

Mr. Speaker:

I am directed to inform the House of Representatives that the Senate has concurred in the passage of the following bill:

Am. H. B. No. 715—Messrs. Tracy - Mussey - Hunt - Armstrong - Weeks - Corts.

To amend sections 921.11, 921.13, 921.14, and 921.16 of the Revised Code relative to the licensing and control of economic poisons.

With the following amendments in which the concurrence of the House is requested:

In line 306, delete "LICENSE OR".

In line 308, after "CODE" delete the period and insert ", EXCEPT THAT THE DIRECTOR SHALL REFUSE TO REGISTER ANY ECONOMIC POISON WHICH HAS BEEN REFUSED REGISTRATION BY THE UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF AGRI-

Those who voted in the negative were: Representatives-Concluded

McCarthy	Pemberton	Shoemaker
McDonald	Poda	Swanbeck
McNamara	Polcar	Thorpe
Murdock	Quilter	Tracy
Mussey	Reichel	Tulley
Nixon	Rentschler	Voinovich
Nord	Riffe	Weissert
Norris	Rutkowski	Welker
Nowack	Scherer	Wetzel
Oliver	Schmidt	White
Panno	Schuck	Wilhelm
Pease	Scott	Young
		Mr. Speaker-78.
	McDonald McNamara Murdock Mussey Nixon Nord Norris Nowack Oliver Panno	McDonald Poda McNamara Polcar Murdock Quilter Mussey Reichel Nixon Rentschler Nord Riffe Norris Rutkowski Nowack Scherer Oliver Schmidt Panno Schuck

The Senate amendments were not concurred in.

The Senate amendment to Am. Sub. H. B. No. 547—Messrs. Thorpe-Armstrong-Corts-Secrest-Jackson-Regula was taken up for consideration.

The question being, "Shall the Senate amendment be concurred in?"

The yeas and nays were taken and resulted—yeas 59, nays 23, as follows:

Those who voted in the affirmative were: Representatives

Baker	Hale	Lancione	Reichel
Bartunek	Hall	Levitt	Riffe
Batchelder	Heintzelman	Manning	Rutkowski
Celebrezze	Hiestand	Mastics	Schinnerer
Cruze	Hill	McCarthy	Scott
Davidson	Hinig	McDonald	Shoemaker
DelBane	Hollington	McNamara	Swanbeck
Fiocca	Hughes, L.	Nixon	Thorpe
Fisher	Hughes, R.	Nord	Tracy
Flannery	Hunt	Nowack	Tulley
Fraser	Johnson	Oliver	Voinovich
Fry	Jones, C.	Panno	Welker
Galbraith	Jones, D.	Pease	White
Goddard	Kerns	Pemberton	Young
	Knight	Poda	Mr. Speaker-59.

Those who voted in the negative were: Representatives

Bechtold	Creasy	Norris	Scherer
Bowers	Headley	Paulo	Schmidt
Boyd	Maddux	Polcar	Schuck
Carpenter	Mayfield	Pottenger	Weissert
Christiansen	Murdock	Ouilter	Wetzel
	Mussey	Rentschler	Wilhelm—23.

The Senate amendment was concurred in.

The Senate amendments to Am. Sub. H. B. No. 575—Messrs. White-DeLaine-Smith-Fry-Tracy-Del Bane-Gillmor-Stockdale were taken up for consideration.

The question being, "Shall the Senate amendments be concurred in?"

The yeas and nays were taken and resulted—yeas 85, nays none, as follows:

Those who voted in the affirmative w

Baker Bartunek Batchelder Bechtold Bowers Boyd Carpenter Celebrezze Christiansen Creasy Cruze Davidson DelBane Fiocca Fisher Flannery Fraser Fry Galbraith Goddard Hadley	Hale Hall Headley Heintzelman Hiestand Hill Hinig Hollington Hughes, L. Hughes, L. Hughes, R. Itunt Johnson Jones, C. Jones, D. Kerns Knight Lampson Lancione Levitt Maddux Manning	Ma Ma Mc Mc Mc Mu No No No Pat Pat Pot Pot Rei
Tindley	Manning	Kei

The Senate amendments were concur

The Senate amendments to Am. I Mussey - Hunt - Armstrong - Weeks - C tion.

The question being, "Shall the Sena

The yeas and nays were taken and follows:

Those who voted in the affirmative w

Baker	Hall	Ma
Bartunek	Headley	Mc
Batchelder	Heintzelman	Me
Bechtold	Hiestand	Mc
Bowers	Hill	3431
Boyd	Hinig	Mu
Carpenter	Hollington	Nit
Celebrezze	Hughes, L.	No
Christiansen	Hughes, R.	No
Creasy	Hunt	No
Cruze	Johnson	Oli
Davidson	Jones, C.	Pag
DelBane	Jones, D.	Par
Fiocca	Kerns	Pe
Fisher	Knight	Per
Flannery	Lampson	Pos
Fraser	Lancione	Pol
Galbraith	Levitt	Pet
Hadley	Maddux	Ou
Hale	Manning	Re-
	Mastics	Re
	Mastres	2.6-50

The Senate amendments were concur

Am. Sub. S. B. No. 283—Messrs. Rentschler was taken up for consideration Those who voted in the affirmative were: Representatives

Baker Bartunek Batchelder Bechtold Bowers Boyd Carpenter Celebrezze Christiansen Creasy Cruze Davidson DelBane Fiocca Fisher Flannery	Hale Hall Headley Heintzelman Hiestand Hill Hinig Hollington Hughes, L. Hughes, R. Hunt Johnson Jones, C. Jones, D. Kerns Knight	Mastics Mayfield McCarthy McDonald McNamara Murdock Mussey Nixon Nord Norris Nowack Oliver Panno Paulo Pease Pemberton	Rentschler Riffe Rutkowski Scherer Schinnerer Schmidt Schuck Scott Shoemaker Swanbeck Thorpe Tracy Tulley Voinovich Weissert Welker
DelBane Fiocca Fisher	Jones, C. Jones, D. Kerns Kerns Knight Lampson Lancione Levitt Maddux Manning	Panno Paulo Pease	Tulley Voinovich

The Senate amendments were concurred in.

The Senate amendments to Am. H. B. No. 715—Messrs. Tracy - Mussey - Hunt - Armstrong - Weeks - Corts were taken up for consideration.

The question being, "Shall the Senate amendments be concurred in?"

The yeas and nays were taken and resulted—yeas 83, nays none, as follows:

Those who voted in the affirmative were: Representatives

Baker Bartunek Batchelder Bechtold Bowers Boyd Carpenter Celebrezze Christiansen Creasy Cruze Davidson DelBane Fiocca Fisher Flannery Fraser Galbraith Hadley Hale	Hall Headley Heintzelman Hiestand Hill Hinig Hollington Hughes, L. Hughes, R. Hunt Johnson Jones, C. Jones, D. Kerns Knight Lampson Lancione Levitt Maddux Manning Mastics	Mayfield McCarthy Mc Donald McNamara Murdock Mussey Nixon Nord Norris Nowack Oliver Panno Paulo Pease Pemberton Poda Polcar Pottenger Quilter Reichel Rentschler	Riffe Rutkowski Scherer Schinnerer Schmidt Schuck Scott Shoemaker Swanbeck Thorpe Tracy Tulley Voinovich Weissert Welker Wetzel White Wilhelm Wilkowski Young Mr. Speaker—83.
1 Do Commit			

The Senate amendments were concurred in.

Am. Sub. S. B. No. 283—Messrs. Corts - Cook - Mastics - Scherer - Rentschler was taken up for consideration and read the third time.

EXHIBIT M



Administration Office 614-466-4320 Fax 614-466-5087

30 E. Broad Street, 17th Fl Columbus, OH 43215 www.OhioAttorneyGeneral.gov

January 29, 2013

James Irvine Chairman Buckeye Firearms Association

Via Email - jirvine@buckeyefirearms.org

Dear Jim,

In the aftermath of recent tragic school shootings, there is a growing national debate on whether local school boards should allow their employees to carry firearms. I've been asked whether Ohio law gives local school boards the authority to arm administrators, teachers, or other staff.

Ohio law does not prevent a local school board from arming an employee, unless that employee's duties rise to the level that he/she would be considered "security personnel." In other words, a school may allow a teacher to go armed on school property. But if that teacher is required to, in essence, become a security guard as well, the teacher must either have a basic peace officer certification from the Ohio Peace Officer Training Academy or he or she must have 20 years of experience as a law enforcement officer. R.C. 109.78(D).

I do not believe that R.C. 109.78(D) applies to non-security personnel. Put simply, it is unlikely that the General Assembly intended this language to reach *every* school employee. Had they intended to do so, they would have simply said that no school may employ "any person who goes armed." Instead, the General Assembly's use of "special police officer, security guard, or other position" suggests that "other positions" applies to security personnel. Thus, a board of education or governing body of a school may give non-security personnel written authorization to carry a weapon onto the premises. R.C. 2923.122(D)(1)(a). That person, however, is still subject to the carry and conveyance restrictions under Ohio's Concealed Carry Laws. R.C. 2923.12.

Of course, how a school classifies a particular employee's duties is a question that can only be answered by the local school district's employment practices and policies. For example, in a time of crisis, every employee may be expected to help secure the children on the premises, but that does not necessarily mean that every employee is a security guard. Conversely, if the school were to require an assistant principal to perform

specific, routine security sweeps of the facilities, it might be functionally converting the position into one that falls under R.C. 109.78.

These are all fact-specific factors that will vary from school district to school district. That is why I believe this subject requires legislative review and hope the General Assembly will address this issue. This is an important question that is part of a wider public debate across Ohio.

Very respectfully yours,

mile Dewin

Mike DeWine

Ohio Attorney General

Juliet Frester

Robert Fiatal

Executive Director

Ohio Peace Officers Training Commission

EXHIBIT N



This letter is to provide more detailed information to the community about the policy Madison School Board is considering. As many of you know, the Board is considering a policy which would allow some faculty and staff to carry concealed firearms on school property.

The Board of Education's first priority is the safety of students. Our teachers and staff are entrusted with the lives of our children every day. For this reason, the Board must develop a responsible and comprehensive security policy. This security policy is broad and attempts to mitigate threats that may occur. A firearms authorization policy would be one small piece of the District's security policy. The Board's efforts to protect our students from active shooters is not limited to arming certain qualified staff members. Our efforts will include training and initiatives to identify potential risks, intervention for at-risk students, and mental health services. Moreover, the District is taking other steps to secure its buildings.

The difficulty with this issue is that for security plans to be effective, they cannot be disclosed. The more detail that is disclosed, the more vulnerable the school district is. School safety plans are not public records under Ohio law for this reason. We hope that our community understands why the Board cannot go into the specific details regarding its proposed firearms authorization policy. But please rest assured that the reason for this lack of detail is to keep students safe.

However, the Board wants to be as transparent as possible regarding this policy. The Board has been working on this policy for several months. It has conducted significant due diligence in preparation of its policy. In the interest of transparency, the Board is writing this letter to provide some of background, research and discussions held in considering this policy.

Research regarding concealed carry of firearms in schools

- We spoke with 2 districts in Ohio that have allowed armed teachers already. One for over 3 years, the other for about 5 years. We discussed their experiences, concerns that may have arisen, and their reactions from their community and staff. Both expressed no issues with accidents or misuse at that time.
- We spoke with our SRO and Sherriff Jones about pros and cons and choosing capable individuals. We
 also spoke about working with our SROs, and the concern of the SRO arriving on scene with an armed
 teacher. We expressed our desire to have our SROs also do the training, so they would be familiar with
 the staff's training and be able to work with them ongoing.
- We looked at data from 6 years of Ohio districts allowing concealed carry. We also looked at data available for states that have been allowing faculty and staff to carry a handgun for much longer than Ohio's six years. Utah has been allowing such security measures for 15 years. They were the second state to allow it. CNN did a review of Utah's accidental, or inappropriate discharge or use of a firearm by a teacher or staff. As of the February 2018, they identified only one incident (and that incident did not involve students).
- We have heard allegations of many other instances of issues with staff and guns in school. After researching the issue, we found that such instances did not occur where the district had a policy in place, approved the individual, and had the individual do specific training for firearm safety, use, and first aid. These scenarios, almost exclusively, were staff that were not allowed to bring the firearm into the school in the first place. This, unfortunately, could already happen at any school district with, or without, a policy in place. The training we would be using is geared to prevent these situations.
- After these measures, we then reached out to the FASTER program for information on their training.
 We did not reference them for evidence as to whether we should or should not proceed with this policy.

The protocol for approving a faculty or staff member

- A staff member that thinks they would be interested in the program would approach member of the administration or school board expressing an interest.
- The member will be interviewed by a committee looking for information regarding: (i) why are they interested in applying for the program, (ii) what is/has been their experience with firearms, training, safety, and use, (iii) what would be their concerns, and (iv) do they feel they could manage a critical situation, among other items. In addition, the committee will verify that the individual has an Ohio concealed carry permit, has had a background check, and a firearms safety and use course was completed and passed per Ohio State law.

- The individual would then undergo a mental health evaluation.
- Following these evaluations, the staff member would be recommended for, or against, proceeding to get more extensive training.
- Upon completion of such training, there would be a second interview of the individual. Many of
 the same topics would be revisited given the education, and training, they had received, including
 whether the individual is comfortable with, and being able to act on their tactical first aid training
 and provide lifesaving first aid to injured students and staff.
- The committee would then make a recommendation to the board to either approve or reject the staff member's request.
- Continued training is then required annually to be taken, passed, and documented.
- Measures for revocation of such permission will be in place as well.

Additional safety measures that have already been implemented

As noted above, a firearms authorization policy would be one small piece of the District's security policy. The District's safety plan has been implemented and continues to be reviewed and updated. We have listed some safety measures that have been put into place (note: there are more measures, but as part of the safety plan, they cannot be discussed openly).

- Implemented an anonymous tip line in 2016. This is to provide students and staff the opportunity
 to express concerns about an individual who might be exhibiting signs of mental illness and could
 be at risk for hurting themselves, or others. We will continue efforts to promote this line as some
 parents and students do not seem aware of its existence.
- · Penetration resistant classroom doors.
- 2 School Resource Officers during most all of the school day.
- State Homeland Security threat assessment.
- Improved building communications system.
- Implemented new security camera system.
- Allowing limited access during the school day. Only one entrance door for each building, requiring staff to allow entrance to the building through these locked access points.
- · Metal detectors with random screenings.
- · Counselors for depression, bullying, and stressors.
- · Ongoing ALICE training for students and staff.

We hope that this letter has provided some additional detail regarding the research the Board has conducted regarding this issue, the safeguards the Board will have in place regarding firearms authorization, and the other safety measures the Board is putting into place. The Board of Education's number one priority is the protection of our students. The Board is weighing all of the available options and the evidence tomake decisions based on this information.



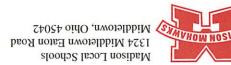


EXHIBIT O

Rich Natiello

From:

QuickBooks Payments <quickbooks@notification.intuit.com>

Sent:

Friday, June 29, 2018 7:52 AM

To:

Rich Natiello

Subject:

Payment confirmation: Invoice 1052 (Faster Saves Lives)



Your payment of \$3,000.00 to Faster Saves Lives See post 92821 has been sent.

Thank you for your payment on invoice 1052.

Here are your transaction details:

Paid to

Faster Saves Lives

Invoice no.

1052

Paid date

June 29, 2018

Payment method

American Express

Payment amount

\$3,000.00

Invoice total

\$3,000.00

Invoice balance

\$0.00

Your transaction ID for this payment is: PG0166176303

6/29/2018

Payment sent

We sent a confirmation email.

Faster Saves Lives•

Invoice no.1052

Invoice total \$3,000.00

Amount paid \$3,000.00

Balance Due \$0.00

Date paidJune 29, 2018

American Express Payment method

Transaction IDPG0166176303

PAID VIN Amery

pot 9282)

Payment sent

We sent a confirmation email.

Print receipt

Tell us how we can make paying an invoice better

Faster Saves Lives

Invoice no.1052

Invoice total

\$3,000.00

Amount paid

\$3,000.00

Balance Due

\$0.00

000288-R

Faster Saves Lives *
PO Box 357
Greenville, OH 45331
angela@fastersaveslives.org

FASTER

PLEDGE

BILL TO

Rich Natiello Madison Local School District 1324 Middletown Eaton Road Middletown, OH 45042 PLEDGE # 1052 DATE 06/13/2018 DUE DATE 07/13/2018 TERMS Net 30

PO# 92821

ACTIVITY

FASTER:FASTER Level 1 Training FASTER Level 1 Training, June 22-24, 2018 FASTER:Ohio Grant

Ohio Grant

QTY

RATE

AMOUNT

1,500.00

4,500.00

-500.00

-1,500.00

Thank you very much for your generous support!

BALANCE DUE

\$3,000.00



Faster Saves Lives

Invoice

Invoice

1052

Due date

July 13, 2018

Invoice total

\$3,000.00

View details (PDF)

Balance due

\$3,000.00

© 2018 Intuit Inc. All rights reserved. Privacy. Terms of service.

Rich Natiello

From:

Faster Saves Lives <quickbooks@notification.intuit.com>

Sent:

Wednesday, June 13, 2018 11:08 PM

To:

Rich Natiello

Cc:

joe@fastersaveslives.org

Subject:

Pledge 1052 from FASTER Saves Lives



Faster Saves Lives

Dear Rich Natiello,

Here's your invoice for the Level 1 class! We appreciate your prompt payment.

Thanks for your business! FASTER Saves Lives

PLEDGE 1052 DETAILS

DUE 07/13/2018

\$3,000.00

Review and pay

Powered by QuickBooks

Bill to

Rich Natiello Madison Local School District 1324 Middletown Eaton Road Middletown, OH 45042 **Terms**

Net 30

FASTER: FASTER Level 1 Training

\$4,500.00

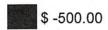
FASTER Level 1 Training, June 22-24, 2018



FASTER:Ohio Grant

\$ -1,500.00

Ohio Grant



Balance due

\$3,000.00

Thank you very much for your generous support!

Review and pay

Faster Saves Lives
PO Box 357 Greenville, OH 45331
angela@fastersaveslives.org



© Intuit, Inc. All rights reserved.

Privacy | Security | Terms of Service

EXHIBIT P

CONFIDENTIAL - ATTORNEYS EYES ONLY

	Page 1
1	IN THE COURT OF COMMON PLEAS
2	BUTLER COUNTY, OHIO
3	* * *
4	ERIN GABBARD,
5	et al.,
6	Plaintiffs/Relators,
7	vs. CASE NO. CV 2018 09 2028
8	MADISON LOCAL SCHOOL
9	DISTRICT BOARD OF EDUCATION,
10	et al.,
11	Defendants/Respondents.
12	CONFIDENTIAL - ATTORNEYS' EYES ONLY
13	Deposition of PAUL R. JENNEWINE,
14	M.D., Witness herein, called by the
15	Plaintiffs/Relators for cross-examination
16	pursuant to the Rules of Civil Procedure, taken
17	before me, Karen M. Rudd, a Notary Public in and
18	for the State of Ohio, at the Courtyard
19	Marriott, 1 Riverfront Plaza, Hamilton, Ohio, on
20	Friday, January 11, 2019, at 1:09 p.m.
21	* * *
22	
23	
24	
25	

2 training. 3 Q. Finally, do you know that there's a 4 confidentiality agreement between the parties in 5 this lawsuit? 6 A. Yes. 7 Q. So there are times in the 8 deposition that you may have to respond to 9 answers that are confidential. Just be aware 10 that your attorney has the right to designate 11 those answers as confidential later on. 12 A. Okay. 13 MR. CONOVER: If I can just clarify 14 that a little bit. We will be talking about 15 some of this suff that we will designate as 16 confidential, and under that agreement, we would 17 then have the opportunity to redact or somehow 8 make that not public. So that's kind of the 19 purpose of the confidentiality agreement. 20 So there may be instances when you 21 are asked questions that you're kind of thinking 22 well, we don't want to make that public. For 23 purposes of this deposition, unless I tell you 24 not to answer, just feel free to go ahead and 25 answer even if I do object or something like 1 that. 2 THE WITNESS: Very well. 3 MR. CONOVER: Is that fair? 4 MS. LEFKOWITZ: 5 Absolutely. 6 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 7 Q. Your full-time profession is a 8 medical doctor, correct? 9 A. Correct. 10 Q. What kind of medicine do you 11 practice? 11 that? 12 A. Internal medicine. 13 Q. And how long have you been doing 14 that? 15 A. 21 years. 16 Q. Do you have experience in mental 17 health? 18 A. Minimal. 19 Q. Is that related to your medical 20 training? 21 A. Minimal. 22 Q. Is it – the minimal training that		CONFIDENTIAL - ATT	Ur	MEISELES ONLI
2 training. 3 Q. Finally, do you know that there's a 4 confidentiality agreement between the parties in 5 this lawsuit? 6 A. Yes. 7 Q. So there are times in the 8 deposition that you may have to respond to 9 answers that are confidential. Just be aware 10 that your attorney has the right to designate 11 those answers as confidential later on. 12 A. Okay. 13 MR. CONOVER: If I can just clarify 14 that a little bit. We will be talking about 15 some of this stuff that we will designate as 16 confidential, and under that agreement, we would 17 then have the opportunity to redact or somehow 8 make that not public. So that's kind of the 19 purpose of the confidentiality agreement. 20 So there may be instances when you 21 are asked questions that you're kind of thinking 22 well, we don't want to make that public. For 23 purposes of this deposition, unless I tell you 24 not to answer, just feel free to go ahead and 25 answer even if I do object or something like 1 that. 2 THE WITNESS: Very well. 3 MR. CONOVER: Is that fair? 4 MS. LEFKOWITZ: 5 Absolutely. 6 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 7 Q. Your full-time profession is a medical doctor, correct? 9 A. Correct. 10 Q. What kind of medicine do you 11 practice? 11 that? 12 A. Internal medicine. 13 Q. And how long have you been doing 14 that? 15 A. 21 years. 16 Q. Do you have experience in mental 17 health? 18 A. Minimal. 19 Q. Is that related to your medical 20 training? 21 Q. Ji sit — the minimal training that		Page 10		Page 12
3 Q. Like in residency? 4 confidentiality agreement between the parties in 5 this lawsuit? 6 A. Yes. 7 Q. So there are times in the 8 deposition that you may have to respond to 9 answers that are confidential. Just be aware 10 that your attorney has the right to designate 11 those answers as confidential later on. 12 A. Okay. 13 MR. CONOVER: If I can just clarify 14 that a little bit. We will be talking about 15 some of this stuff that we will designate as 16 confidential, and under that agreement, we would 17 then have the opportunity to redact or somehow 18 make that not public. So that's kind of the 19 purpose of the confidentiality agreement. 20 So there may be instances when you 21 are asked questions that you're kind of thinking 22 well, we don't want to make that public. For 23 purposes of this deposition, unless I tell you 24 not to answer, just feel free to go ahead and 25 answer even if I do object or something like 1 that. 2 THE WITNESS: Very well. 21 A. MR. CONOVER: Is that fair? 4 MS. LEFKOWITZ: Absolutely. 5 Absolutely. 6 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: Absolutely. 5 Q. Your full-time profession is a 8 medical doctor, correct? 9 A. Correct. 10 Q. What kind of medicine do you 11 practice? 9 A. Correct. 11 Q. What kind of medicine do you 11 practice? 9 A. Correct. 11 Q. What kind of medicine do you 11 practice? 12 A. Internal medicine. 13 Q. And how long have you been doing 14 that? 15 A. 21 years. 16 Q. Do you have experience in mental 17 health? 18 A. Minimal. 19 Q. Is that related to your medical 20 training? 18 A. Minimal. 19 Q. Is that related to your medical 20 training? 20 Q. Is it — the minimal training that 20 Executed the parties in the start, in the will will be allowed to carry fin 17 for their protection? 20 THE WITNESS: I believe in the 21 Second Amendment. 22 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 23 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 23 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 24 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 25 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 25 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 25 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 26 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 27 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 27 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 28 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 28 BY MS. LEFK	1 3	you understand that?	1	mental health training in our internal medicine
4 A. Yes. 5 Q. How long did you say you have 6 A. Yes. 7 Q. So there are times in the 8 deposition that you may have to respond to 9 answers that are confidential. Just be aware 10 that your attorney has the right to designate 11 those answers as confidential later on. 12 A. Okay. 13 MR. CONOVER: If I can just clarify 14 that a little bit. We will be talking about 15 some of this stuff that we will designate as 16 confidential, and under that agreement, we would 17 then have the opportunity to redact or somehow 18 make that not public. So that's kind of the 19 purpose of the confidentiality agreement. 20 So there may be instances when you 21 are asked questions that you're kind of thinking 22 well, we don't want to make that public. For 23 purposes of this deposition, unless I tell you 24 not to answer, just feel free to go ahead and 25 answer even if I do object or something like 1 that. 2 THE WITNESS: Very well. 3 MR. CONOVER: Is that fair? 4 MS. LEFKOWITZ: Absolutely. 5 Absolutely. 6 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: Absolutely. 5 Absolutely. 7 A. No. 18 Q. Are you aware that on April 24th 19 2018, the Board of Education of the Madi 20 Local School District passed a resolution 21 certain staff? 22 A. Yes. 23 Q. Did you vote for that resolution? 24 A. Yes. 25 Q. Why did you vote for that resolution? 26 A. That I think allowing certain 4 individuals to have the right to conceal can be a the right of conceal can be a the right of conceal can be a the right of the rules is 11 by the Board of Education? 12 A. Internal medicine. 13 Q. And how long have you been doing 14 that? 14 A. No. 15 Q. Do you have experience in mental 16 health? 15 A. 21 years. 16 Q. Do you have experience in mental 17 health? 18 A. Minimal. 19 Q. Is that related to your medical 20 training? 20 List the minimal training that 21 A. Minimal. 22 Q. Is it — the minimal training that 22 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 23 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 25 Believe in the 21 Second Amendment. 24 A. Yes. 25 D. With with the dalany other the deucational positions? 16 enforcement? 17 A. No. 18	2	A. Yes, I do.	2	training.
5 this lawsuit? 6 A. Yes. 7 Q. So there are times in the 8 deposition that you may have to respond to 9 answers that are confidential. Just be aware 10 that your attorney has the right to designate 11 those answers as confidential later on. 12 A. Okay. 13 MR. CONOVER: If I can just clarify 14 that a little bit. We will be talking about 15 some of this stuff that we will designate as 16 confidential, and under that agreement, we would 17 then have the opportunity to redact or somehow 18 make that not public. So that's kind of the 19 purpose of this deposition, unless I tell you 21 are asked questions that you're kind of thinking 22 well, we don't want to make that public. For 23 purposes of this deposition, unless I tell you 24 not to answer, just feel free to go ahead and 25 answer even if I do object or something like 1 that. 2 THE WITNESS: Very well. 3 MR. CONOVER: Is that fair? 4 MS. LEFKOWITZ: Absolutely. 5 Absolutely. 6 on the board? 7 A. About six years. 8 Q. Other than serving as a member 9 the board, have you ever held any other 10 educational positions? 11 A. No. 12 Q. Have you worked in the educational positions? 11 A. No. 12 Q. Do you have any experience in 16 enforcement? 13 field? 14 A. No. 15 Q. Do you have any experience in 16 enforcement? 16 Q. Are you aware that on April 24t 19 2018, the Board of Education of the Madi 20 Local School District passed a resolution 21 certain staff? 22 A. Yes. 23 Q. Did you vote for that resolution? 24 A. Yes. 25 Q. Why did you vote for it? 26 A. Page 11 27 A. Because I felt it was appropriate 22 Q. Appropriate in what way? 28 A. That I think allowing certain 4 individuals to have the right to conceal ca 5 as they do everywhere else in the state, if 6 wanted to do that on school premises, the 7 to follow the school's recommendations. 28 Q. Do you have experience in mental 17 health? 29 Q. Is that related to your medical 20 training? 21 A. Minimal. 22 Q. Is that related to your medical 20 training? 21 A. Minimal. 22 Q. Is that related to your medical 21 EFKOWITZ:	3	Q. Finally, do you know that there's a	3	Q. Like in residency?
6 A. Yes. 7 Q. So there are times in the 8 deposition that you may have to respond to 9 answers that are confidential. Just be aware 10 that your attorney has the right to designate 11 those answers as confidential leter on. 12 A. Okay. 13 MR. CONOVER: If I can just clarify 14 that a little bit. We will be talking about 15 some of this stuff that we will designate as 16 confidential, and under that agreement, we would 17 then have the opportunity to redact or somehow 18 make that not public. So that's kind of the 19 purpose of the confidentiality agreement. 20 So there may be instances when you 21 are asked questions that you're kind of the 19 purposes of this deposition, unless I tell you 21 are asked questions that you're kind of thinking 22 well, we don't want to make that public. For 23 purposes of this deposition, unless I tell you 24 not to answer, just feel free to go ahead and 25 answer even if I do object or something like 1 that. 2 THE WITNESS: Very well. 3 MR. CONOVER: Is that fair? 4 MS. LEFKOWITZ: Absolutely. 5 Absolutely. 6 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: Absolutely. 6 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: Absolutely. 7 A. About six years. 8 Q. Other than serving as a member 9 the board, have you ever held any other 10 educational positions? 11 A. No. 12 Q. Have you worked in the education if feld? A. No. 15 Q. Do you have any experience in I in enforcement? 17 A. No. 18 Q. Are you aware that on April 24t 19 2018, the Board of Education of the Madi 20 Local School District passed a resolution 21 certain staft? 22 A. Yes. 23 Q. Did you vote for that resolution 21 certain staft? 24 A. Yes. 25 Q. Why did you vote for that resolution 24 A. Yes. 26 Q. Appropriate in what way? 3 A. That I think allowing certain 4 individuals to have the right to conceal ca 5 as they do everywhere else in the state, if 6 wanted to do that on school premises, the 7 to follow the school's recommendations. 8 Q. So you thought it was important 9 that if people are exercising their right to 10 carry, they should do so under the rules is 1 by the Board of Edu	4 (confidentiality agreement between the parties in	4	A. Yes.
7 A. About six years. 8 deposition that you may have to respond to 9 answers that are confidential. Just be aware 10 that your attorney has the right to designate 11 those answers as confidential later on. 12 A. Okay. 13 MR. CONOVER: If I can just clarify 14 that a little bit. We will be talking about 5 some of this stuff that we will designate as 16 confidential, and under that agreement, we would 17 then have the opportunity to redact or somehow make that not public. So that's kind of the 19 purpose of the confidentiality agreement. 20 So there may be instances when you 21 are asked questions that you're kind of thinking 2 well, we don't want to make that public. For 23 purposes of this deposition, unless I tell you 24 not to answer, just feel free to go ahead and 25 answer even if I do object or something like 2 11 that. 12 THE WITNESS: Very well. 3 MR. CONOVER: Is that fair? 4 MS. LEFKOWITZ: Absolutely. 5 Absolutely. 5 Absolutely. 6 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: Absolutely. 7 A. Correct. 10 Q. What kind of medicine do you 11 practice? 9 A. Correct. 10 Q. What kind of medicine do you 11 practice? 12 A. Internal medicine. 13 Q. And how long have you been doing 14 that? 15 A. 21 years. 16 Q. Do you have experience in mental 17 health? 18 A. Minimal. 19 Q. Is that related to your medical 20 training? 11 A. No. 12 Q. Have you worked in the education 3 field? 14 A. No. 15 (Q. Do you have any experience in 16 enforcement? 17 A. No. 18 Q. Do you have any experience in 16 enforcement? 17 A. No. 18 Q. Are you aware that on April 24t 19 2018, the Board of Education of the Madi 20 Local School District passed a resolution 21 certain staff? 22 A. Yes. 23 Q. Did you vote for that resolution? 24 A. Yes. 25 Q. Why did you vote for it? 29 A. Correct. 10 Q. What kind of medicine do you 11 practice? 11 practice? 12 A. Internal medicine. 13 practice? 14 that? 15 Q. And how long have you been doing 14 that? 15 Q. Do you have experience in mental 17 health? 16 Q. Do you have experience in mental 17 health? 17 for their protection? 18 A. Ib	5 1	this lawsuit?	5	Q. How long did you say you have been
8 deposition that you may have to respond to 9 answers that are confidential. Just be aware 10 that your attorney has the right to designate 11 those answers as confidential later on. 12 A. Okay. 12 Q. Have you worked in the educational positions? 11 A. No. 12 Q. Have you worked in the educational positions? 11 A. No. 12 Q. Have you worked in the educational positions? 11 A. No. 12 Q. Have you worked in the educational positions? 11 A. No. 12 Q. Have you worked in the educational positions? 11 A. No. 12 Q. Have you worked in the educational positions? 11 A. No. 12 Q. Do you have any experience in 18 field? 12 Q. Are you aware that on April 24th 19 purpose of the confidentiality agreement. 19 purpose of the confidentiality agreement. 20 So there may be instances when you 21 are asked questions that you're kind of thinking 22 well, we don't want to make that public. For 23 purposes of this deposition, unless I tell you 24 not to answer, just feel free to go ahead and 25 answer even if I do object or something like 11 that. 12 THE WITNESS: Very well. 23 MR. CONOVER: Is that fair? 24 A. Ms. LEFKOWITZ: Absolutely. 25 Absolutely. 26 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: Absolutely. 27 A. Correct. 28 Mended doctor, correct? 29 A. Correct. 29 A. Correct. 29 A. Internal medicine. 20 What kind of medicine do you 11 practice? 11 by the Board of Education? 12 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 13 THE WITNESS: Yes, on our grow of the sound of the Madisory of the Madisory of the Madisory of the Madisory of Education of the Madisory of the Madisory of Education of the Madisory of the Madisory of Education of the Madisory of Educa	6	A. Yes.	6	
8 deposition that you may have to respond to 9 answers that are confidential. Just be aware 10 that your attorney has the right to designate 11 those answers as confidential later on. 12 A. Okay. 12 Q. Have you worked in the educational positions? 11 A. No. 12 Q. Have you worked in the educational positions? 11 A. No. 12 Q. Have you worked in the educational positions? 11 A. No. 12 Q. Have you worked in the educational positions? 11 A. No. 12 Q. Have you worked in the educational positions? 11 A. No. 12 Q. Have you worked in the educational positions? 11 A. No. 12 Q. Do you have any experience in 18 field? 12 Q. Are you aware that on April 24th 19 purpose of the confidentiality agreement. 19 purpose of the confidentiality agreement. 20 So there may be instances when you 21 are asked questions that you're kind of thinking 22 well, we don't want to make that public. For 23 purposes of this deposition, unless I tell you 24 not to answer, just feel free to go ahead and 25 answer even if I do object or something like 11 that. 12 THE WITNESS: Very well. 23 MR. CONOVER: Is that fair? 24 A. Ms. LEFKOWITZ: Absolutely. 25 Absolutely. 26 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: Absolutely. 27 A. Correct. 28 Mended doctor, correct? 29 A. Correct. 29 A. Correct. 29 A. Internal medicine. 20 What kind of medicine do you 11 practice? 11 by the Board of Education? 12 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 13 THE WITNESS: Yes, on our grow of the sound of the Madisory of the Madisory of the Madisory of the Madisory of Education of the Madisory of the Madisory of Education of the Madisory of the Madisory of Education of the Madisory of Educa	7	O. So there are times in the	7	A. About six years.
9 answers that are confidential. Just be aware 10 that your attorney has the right to designate 11 those answers as confidential later on. 12 A. Okay. 13 MR. CONOVER: If I can just clarify 14 that a little bit. We will be talking about 15 some of this stuff that we will designate as 16 confidential, and under that agreement, we would 17 then have the opportunity to redact or somehow 18 make that not public. So that's kind of the 19 purpose of the confidentiality agreement. 20 So there may be instances when you 21 are asked questions that you're kind of thinking 22 well, we don't want to make that public. For 23 purposes of this deposition, unless I tell you 24 not to answer, just feel free to go ahead and 25 answer even if I do object or something like 1 that. 2 THE WITNESS: Very well. 3 MR. CONOVER: Is that fair? 4 MS. LEFKOWITZ: Absolutely. 5 Absolutely. 6 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: Absolutely. 5 Absolutely. 6 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 7 Q. Your full-time profession is a 8 medical doctor, correct? 9 A. Correct. 10 Q. What kind of medicine do you 11 practice? 12 A. Internal medicine. 13 Q. And how long have you been doing 14 that? 15 A. 21 years. 16 Q. Do you have experience in mental 17 health? 18 A. Mo. 19 Q. Is that related to your medical 20 training? 21 A. Minimal. 22 Q. Have you worked in the education of the Madi of the enforcement? 14 A. No. 15 Q. Do you have any experience in left of enforcement? 16 enforcement? 17 A. No. 18 Q. Are you aware that on April 24t of enforcement? 18 A. Yes. 23 Q. Did you vote for that resolution? 24 A. Yes. 25 Q. Why did you vote for it? 26 A. Yes. 27 Q. Appropriate in what way? 28 A. That I think allowing certain what way? 30 A. That I think allowing certain what way? 31 A. That I think allowing certain what way? 32 A. That I think allowing certain what way? 33 A. That I think allowing certain what way? 34 A. That I think allowing certain what way? 35 A. That I think allowing certain what way? 36 A. That I think allowing certain what way? 37 A. That I think allowing certain what if peopl	8 (8	
10 that your attorney has the right to designate 11 those answers as confidential later on. 12 A. Okay. 13 MR. CONOVER: If I can just clarify 14 that a little bit. We will be talkling about 15 some of this stuff that we will designate as 16 confidential, and under that agreement, we would 17 then have the opportunity to redact or somehow 18 make that not public. So that's kind of the 19 purpose of the confidentiality agreement. 20 So there may be instances when you 21 are asked questions that you're kind of thinking 22 well, we don't want to make that public. For 23 purposes of this deposition, unless I tell you 24 not to answer, just feel free to go ahead and 25 answer even if I do object or something like Page II 1 that. 2 THE WITNESS: Very well. 3 MR. CONOVER: Is that fair? 4 MS. LEFKOWITZ: Absolutely. 5 Absolutely. 6 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 7 Q. Your full-time profession is a 8 medical doctor, correct? 9 A. Correct. 10 Q. What kind of medicine do you 11 practice? 12 A. Internal medicine. 13 Q. And how long have you been doing 4 that? 15 Q. Do you have any experience in I 16 enforcement? 17 A. No. 18 q. Are you aware that on April 24t 19 2018, the Board of Education of the Madi 20 Local School District passed a resolution 21 certain staff? 22 A. Yes. 23 Q. Did you vote for that resolution? 24 A. Yes. 25 Q. Why did you vote for it? 26 A. Because I felt it was appropriate 27 Q. Appropriate in what way? 28 A. That I think allowing certain 29 A. Correct. 10 Q. What kind of medicine do you 11 practice? 12 A. Internal medicine. 13 Q. And how long have you been doing 14 that? 15 Q. Do you have experience in mental 17 health? 18 A. Minimal. 19 Q. Is that related to your medical 20 training? 21 A. Minimal. 22 Q. Is it the minimal training that 22 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ:			9	
11 those answers as confidential later on. 12 A. Okay. 13 MR. CONOVER: If I can just clarify 14 that a little bit. We will be talking about 15 some of this stuff that we will designate as 16 confidential, and under that agreement, we would 17 then have the opportunity to redact or somehow 18 make that not public. So that's kind of the 19 purpose of the confidentiality agreement. 20 So there may be instances when you 21 are asked questions that you're kind of thinking 22 well, we don't want to make that public. For 23 purposes of this deposition, unless I tell you 24 not to answer, just feel free to go ahead and 25 answer even if I do object or something like 2 THE WITNESS: Very well. 2 THE WITNESS: Very well. 3 MR. CONOVER: Is that fair? 4 MS. LEFKOWITZ: Absolutely. 5 Absolutely. 6 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: Absolutely. 5 Absolutely. 6 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: Absolutely. 7 Q. Your full-time profession is a medical doctor, correct? 9 A. Correct. 10 Q. What kind of medicine do you 11 practice? 12 A. Internal medicine. 13 Q. And how long have you been doing 14 that? 14 that? 15 A. 21 years. 16 Q. Do you have experience in mental 1 health? 17 A. No. 18 Q. Are you aware that on April 24ti 2 Cocrtain staff? 22 A. Yes. 23 Q. Did you vote for that resolution? 24 A. Yes. 25 Q. Why did you vote for it? 26 Q. Appropriate in what way? 27 Q. Appropriate in what way? 28 Q. So you thought it was important 4 individuals to have the right to conceal can 5 as they do everywhere else in the state, if 6 wanted to do that on school premises, the 7 to follow the school's recommendations. 18 Q. And how long have you been doing 14 that? 19 Q. Is that related to your medical 19 yhe Board of Education? 11 by the Board of Education? 12 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 13 THE WITNESS: Yes, on our grow that 16 individuals should be allowed to carry fin 17 for their protection? 18 A. Internal medicine. 19 Q. Is that related to your medical 19 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 11 THE WITNESS: I believe in the 21 Second Amendm	-		-	
12 A. Okay. 13 MR. CONOVER: If I can just clarify 14 that a little bit. We will be talking about 15 some of this stuff that we will designate as 16 confidential, and under that agreement, we would 17 then have the opportunity to redact or somehow 18 make that not public. So that's kind of the 19 purpose of the confidentiality agreement. 20 So there may be instances when you 21 are asked questions that you're kind of thinking 22 well, we don't want to make that public. For 23 purposes of this deposition, unless I tell you 24 not to answer, just feel free to go ahead and 25 answer even if I do object or something like 1 that. 2 THE WITNESS: Very well. 3 MR. CONOVER: Is that fair? 4 MS. LEFKOWITZ: Absolutely. 5 Absolutely. 6 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: Absolutely. 6 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 7 Q. Your full-time profession is a 8 medical doctor, correct? 9 A. Correct. 10 Q. What kind of medicine do you 11 practice? 12 A. Internal medicine. 13 Q. And how long have you been doing 14 that? 15 A. 21 years. 16 Q. Do you have any experience in lenforcement? 17 A. No. 18 Q. Are you aware that on April 24t 19 2018, the Board of Education of the Madi 20 Local School District passed a resolution 21 certain staff? 22 A. Yes. 23 Q. Did you vote for that resolution? 24 A. Yes. 25 Q. Why did you vote for it? 2 Q. Appropriate in what way? 3 A. That I think allowing certain 4 individuals to have the right to conceal ca 5 as they do everywhere else in the state, if 6 wanted to do that on school premises, the 7 to follow the school's recommendations. 8 Q. So you thought it was important 9 A. Orrect. 9 that if people are exercising their right to 10 carry, they should do so under the rules is 11 by the Board of Education? 12 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 13 THE WITNESS: Yes, on our grow that 14 that? 14 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 15 Q. And it is your view that 16 individuals should be allowed to carry fin 17 for their protection? 18 A. Ibelieve 19 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 19 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 11 THE WITNESS: I believe in the 12 Second Amendment. 12 Second A		· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·		_
13 MR. CONOVER: If I can just clarify 14 that a little bit. We will be talking about 15 some of this stuff that we will designate as 16 confidential, and under that agreement, we would 17 then have the opportunity to redact or somehow 18 make that not public. So that's kind of the 19 purpose of the confidentiality agreement. 20 So there may be instances when you 21 are asked questions that you're kind of thinking 22 well, we don't want to make that public. For 23 purposes of this deposition, unless I tell you 24 not to answer, just feel free to go ahead and 25 answer even if I do object or something like Page 11 1 that. 2 THE WITNESS: Very well. 3 MR. CONOVER: Is that fair? 4 MS. LEFKOWITZ: Absolutely. 5 Absolutely. 6 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: Absolutely. 7 Q. Your full-time profession is a 8 medical doctor, correct? 9 A. Correct. 10 Q. What kind of medicine do you 11 practice? 12 A. Internal medicine. 13 Q. And how long have you been doing 14 that? 15 A. 21 years. 16 Q. Do you have any experience in I 16 enforcement? 17 A. No. 18 A. No. 18 A. No. 19 2018, the Board of Education of the Madi 20 Local School District passed a resolution 21 certain staff? 22 A. Yes. 23 Q. Did you vote for that resolution? 24 A. Yes. 25 Q. Why did you vote for it? 29 Q. Appropriate in what way? 3 A. That I think allowing certain 4 individuals to have the right to conceal ca 5 as they do everywhere else in the state, if 6 wanted to do that on school premises, the 7 to follow the school's recommendations. 8 Q. So you thought it was important 9 that if people are exercising their right to 10 carry, they should do so under the rules is 11 by the Board of Education? 12 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 13 PWR. LEFKOWITZ: 15 Q. And it is your view that 16 individuals should be allowed to carry fin 17 for their protection? 18 A. Ibelieve 18 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 19 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 19 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 20 Second Amendment. 21 Second Amendment. 22 Second Amendment. 23 Divising the force of the confidency of the made of the data of the mad			ı	
14 that a little bit. We will be talking about 15 some of this stuff that we will designate as 16 confidential, and under that agreement, we would 17 then have the opportunity to redact or somehow 18 make that not public. So that's kind of the 19 purpose of the confidentiality agreement. 20 So there may be instances when you 21 are asked questions that you're kind of thinking 22 well, we don't want to make that public. For 23 purposes of this deposition, unless I tell you 24 not to answer, just feel free to go ahead and 25 answer even if I do object or something like 2 THE WITNESS: Very well. 3 MR. CONOVER: Is that fair? 4 MS. LEFKOWITZ: Absolutely. 5 Absolutely. 6 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: Absolutely. 7 Q. Your full-time profession is a 8 medical doctor, correct? 9 A. Correct. 9 A. Correct. 10 Q. What kind of medicine do you 11 practice? 11 A. Internal medicine. 12 Q. And how long have you been doing 4 that? 15 A. 21 years. 16 Q. Do you have experience in mental 7 health? 18 A. Minimal. 19 Q. Is that related to your medical 20 training? 21 A. Minimal. 22 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 21 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 22 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 23 Q. Do you have experience in I 16 enforcement? 16 enforcement? 16 enforcement? 17 A. No. 18 Q. Are you aware that on April 24th 19 2018, the Board of Education of the Madi 20 Local School District passed a resolution 21 certain staff? 22 A. Yes. 23 Q. Did you vote for that resolution? 24 A. Yes. 25 Q. Why did you vote for it? 24 A. Yes. 25 Q. Why did you vote for it? 26 A. That I think allowing certain 4 individuals to have the right to conceal care 5 as they do everywhere else in the state, if 6 wanted to do that on school premises, the 7 to follow the school's recommendations. 8 Q. So you thought it was important 10 carry, they should do so under the rules is 11 by the Board of Education? 12 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 13 THE WITNESS: Yes, on our ground that if people are exercising their right to 10 carry, they should do so under the rules is 11 by the Board of Education? 12 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 13 THE W	_	•	ı	The state of the s
15 some of this stuff that we will designate as 16 confidential, and under that agreement, we would 17 then have the opportunity to redact or somehow 18 make that not public. So that's kind of the 19 purpose of the confidentiality agreement. 20 So there may be instances when you 21 are asked questions that you're kind of thinking 22 well, we don't want to make that public. For 23 purposes of this deposition, unless I tell you 24 not to answer, just feel free to go ahead and 25 answer even if I do object or something like Page 11 1 that. 2 THE WITNESS: Very well. 3 MR. CONOVER: Is that fair? 4 MS. LEFKOWITZ: Absolutely. 5 Absolutely. 6 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 7 Q. Your full-time profession is a 8 medical doctor, correct? 9 A. Correct. 10 Q. What kind of medicine do you 11 practice? 12 A. Internal medicine. 13 Q. And how long have you been doing 14 that? 15 A. 21 years. 16 Q. Do you have experience in mental 17 health? 18 A. Minimal. 19 Q. Is that related to your medical 20 Local School District passed a resolution 21 certain staff? 22 A. Yes. 23 Q. Did you vote for that resolution? 24 A. Yes. 25 Q. Why did you vote for it? 2 Q. Appropriate in what way? 3 A. That I think allowing certain 4 individuals to have the right to conceal ca 5 as they do everywhere else in the state, if 6 wanted to do that on school premises, the 6 wanted to do that on school premises, the 7 to follow the school's recommendations. 8 Q. So you thought it was important 9 that if people are exercising their right to 10 carry, they should do so under the rules is 11 by the Board of Education of the Madi 20 Local School District passed a resolution 21 certain staff? 22 A. Yes. 23 Q. Did you vote for that resolution? 4 A. Because I felt it was appropriate 6 wanted to do that on school premises, the 6 wanted to do that on school premises, the 6 wanted to do that on school premises, the 10 carry, they should do so under the rules is 11 by the Board of Education of 12 A. Secause I felt it was inportant 13 individuals to have the right to conceal 14 tha	_			
16 confidential, and under that agreement, we would 17 then have the opportunity to redact or somehow 18 make that not public. So that's kind of the 19 purpose of the confidentiality agreement. 20 So there may be instances when you 21 are asked questions that you're kind of thinking 22 well, we don't want to make that public. For 23 purposes of this deposition, unless I tell you 24 not to answer, just feel free to go ahead and 25 answer even if I do object or something like Page II 1 that. 2 THE WITNESS: Very well. 3 MR. CONOVER: Is that fair? 4 MS. LEFKOWITZ: Absolutely. 5 Absolutely. 6 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: Absolutely. 7 Q. Your full-time profession is a 8 medical doctor, correct? 9 A. Correct. 10 Q. What kind of medicine do you 11 practice? 12 A. Internal medicine. 13 Q. And how long have you been doing 14 that? 15 A. 21 years. 16 Q. Do you have experience in mental 17 health? 18 A. Minimal. 19 Q. Is that related to your medical 20 Local School District passed a resolution 21 certain staff? 22 A. Yes. 23 Q. Did you vote for that resolution? 24 A. Yes. 25 Q. Why did you vote for it? 26 A. That I think allowing certain 27 4 individuals to have the right to conceal can as they do everywhere else in the state, if the wanted to do that on school premises, the to follow the school's recommendations. 3 Q. So you thought it was important to for the Madi 20 Local School District passed a resolution 21 certain staff? 22 A. Yes. 23 Q. Did you vote for that resolution? 24 A. Yes. 25 Q. Why did you vote for it? 25 A. Ses. 26 Q. Appropriate in what way? 3 A. That I think allowing certain 4 individuals to have the right to conceal can as they do everywhere else in the state, if the wanted to do that on school premises, the follow the school's recommendations. 3 Q. So you thought it was important 4 individuals to have the right to follow the school's recommendations. 4 Wanted to do that on school premises, the follow the school's recommendations. 5 Wanted to do that on school premises, the follow the school's recommendations.		-	l	
17 then have the opportunity to redact or somehow 18 make that not public. So that's kind of the 19 purpose of the confidentiality agreement. 20 So there may be instances when you 21 are asked questions that you're kind of thinking 22 well, we don't want to make that public. For 23 purposes of this deposition, unless I tell you 24 not to answer, just feel free to go ahead and 25 answer even if I do object or something like 2 THE WITNESS: Very well. 3 MR. CONOVER: Is that fair? 4 MS. LEFKOWITZ: Absolutely. 5 Absolutely. 6 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: Absolutely. 7 Q. Your full-time profession is a 8 medical doctor, correct? 9 A. Correct. 10 Q. What kind of medicine do you 11 practice? 12 A. Internal medicine. 13 Q. And how long have you been doing 14 that? 15 A. 21 years. 16 Q. Do you have experience in mental 17 health? 18 A. Minimal. 19 Q. Is that related to your medical 20 Local School District passed a resolution 21 certain staff? 22 A. Yes. 23 Q. Did you vote for that resolution? 24 A. Yes. 25 Q. Why did you vote for it? 26 Q. Appropriate in what way? 27 A. That I think allowing certain individuals to have the right to conceal ca as they do everywhere else in the state, if 6 wanted to do that on school premises, the 7 to follow the school's recommendations. 3 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 3 Q. And how long have you been doing 3 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 3 Q. And it is your view that 3 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 4 THE WITNESS: Yes, on our grow in the 16 individuals should be allowed to carry fin 17 for their protection? 18 A. I believe 19 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 19 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 20 THE WITNESS: I believe in the 21 Second Amendment. 21 Second Amendment. 22 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ:		-	ı	- · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
18 make that not public. So that's kind of the 19 purpose of the confidentiality agreement. 20 So there may be instances when you 21 are asked questions that you're kind of thinking 22 well, we don't want to make that public. For 23 purposes of this deposition, unless I tell you 24 not to answer, just feel free to go ahead and 25 answer even if I do object or something like Page 11 1 that. 2 THE WITNESS: Very well. 3 MR. CONOVER: Is that fair? 4 MS. LEFKOWITZ: Absolutely. 5 Absolutely. 6 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 7 Q. Your full-time profession is a 8 medical doctor, correct? 9 A. Correct. 10 Q. What kind of medicine do you 11 practice? 12 A. Internal medicine. 13 Q. And how long have you been doing 14 that? 15 A. 21 years. 16 Q. Do you have experience in mental 17 health? 18 A. Minimal. 19 Q. Is that related to your medical 20 Local School District passed a resolution of the Madi 22 Local School District passed a resolution of the Madi 23 Local School District passed a resolution of the Madi 24 Local School District passed a resolution of the Madi 25 acrtain staff? 22 A. Yes. 23 Q. Did you vote for that resolution? 24 A. Yes. 25 Q. Why did you vote for it? 26 A. That I think allowing certain 27 A. That I think allowing certain 28 that if people are exercising their right to conceal can be a steely do everywhere else in the state, if 6 wanted to do that on school premises, the confollow the school's recommendations. 28 Q. So you thought it was important of carry, they should do so under the rules is by the Board of Education? 29 A. Yes. 20 A. Yes. 21 A. Because I felt it was appropriate in what way? 21 A. That I think allowing certain at individuals to have the right to conceal can be a steely do everywhere else in the state, if 6 wanted to do that on school premises, the confollow the school's recommendations. 20 So you thought it was important of carry, they should do so under the rules is by the Board of Education? 21 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 22 A. Yes. 23 Q. Did you vote for it? 24 A. Yes. 25 Q. Appropriate in what way?				
19 purpose of the confidentiality agreement. 20 So there may be instances when you 21 are asked questions that you're kind of thinking 22 well, we don't want to make that public. For 23 purposes of this deposition, unless I tell you 24 not to answer, just feel free to go ahead and 25 answer even if I do object or something like Page 11 1 that. 2 THE WITNESS: Very well. 3 MR. CONOVER: Is that fair? 4 MS. LEFKOWITZ: Absolutely. 5 Absolutely. 6 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: Absolutely. 5 Absolutely. 6 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 7 Q. Your full-time profession is a 8 medical doctor, correct? 9 A. Correct. 10 Q. What kind of medicine do you 11 practice? 12 A. Internal medicine. 13 Q. And how long have you been doing 14 that? 15 A. 21 years. 16 Q. Do you have experience in mental 17 health? 18 A. Minimal. 19 Q. Is that related to your medical 20 Local School District passed a resolution 21 certain staff? 22 A. Yes. 23 Q. Did you vote for that resolution? 24 A. Yes. 25 Q. Why did you vote for it? 26 Q. Appropriate in what way? 3 A. That I think allowing certain 4 individuals to have the right to conceal cannel in the state, if 6 wanted to do that on school premises, the 7 to follow the school's recommendations. 8 Q. So you thought it was important 9 that if people are exercising their right to 10 carry, they should do so under the rules is 11 by the Board of Education? 11 individuals to have the right to conceal cannel in the state, if 6 wanted to do that on school premises, the 7 to follow the school's recommendations. 18 Q. So you thought it was important 9 that if people are exercising their right to 10 carry, they should do so under the rules is 11 by the Board of Education? 11 EXTRACTION OF TAIL THE WITNESS: Yes, on our group of the Madical Page 11 in the Page 12 in the State of the Page 11 in the Page 12 in the Page 11 in the Page 12 in the Page 11 in the Page 12 in the Page 12 in the Page 13 in the Page 14 in the			1	
20 So there may be instances when you 21 are asked questions that you're kind of thinking 22 well, we don't want to make that public. For 23 purposes of this deposition, unless I tell you 24 not to answer, just feel free to go ahead and 25 answer even if I do object or something like Page 11 1 that. 2 THE WITNESS: Very well. 3 MR. CONOVER: Is that fair? 4 MS. LEFKOWITZ: Absolutely. 5 Absolutely. 6 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 7 Q. Your full-time profession is a 8 medical doctor, correct? 9 A. Correct. 10 Q. What kind of medicine do you 11 practice? 12 A. Internal medicine. 13 Q. And how long have you been doing 14 that? 15 A. 21 years. 16 Q. Do you have experience in mental 17 health? 18 A. Minimal. 19 Q. Is that related to your medical 20 training? 21 A. Minimal. 22 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 23 Q. Did you vote for that resolution? 24 A. Yes. 25 Q. Why did you vote for it? 26 Q. Appropriate in what way? 3 A. That I think allowing certain individuals to have the right to conceal ca sa they do everywhere else in the state, if 6 wanted to do that on school premises, the 7 to follow the school's recommendations. 8 Q. So you thought it was important 9 that if people are exercising their right to 10 carry, they should do so under the rules is 11 by the Board of Education? 11 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 15 Q. And it is your view that 16 individuals should be allowed to carry fin 17 for their protection? 18 A. Ibelieve 19 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 17 THE WITNESS: I believe in the 21 Second Amendment. 20 THE WITNESS: I believe in the 22 Second Amendment.				
21 are asked questions that you're kind of thinking 22 well, we don't want to make that public. For 23 purposes of this deposition, unless I tell you 24 not to answer, just feel free to go ahead and 25 answer even if I do object or something like Page 11 1 that. 2 THE WITNESS: Very well. 3 MR. CONOVER: Is that fair? 4 MS. LEFKOWITZ: Absolutely. 5 Absolutely. 6 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 7 Q. Your full-time profession is a 8 medical doctor, correct? 9 A. Correct. 10 Q. What kind of medicine do you 11 practice? 12 A. Internal medicine. 13 Q. And how long have you been doing 14 that? 15 A. 21 years. 16 Q. Do you have experience in mental 17 health? 18 A. Minimal. 19 Q. Is that related to your medical 20 cretain staff? 21 A. Yes. 22 A. Yes. 23 Q. Did you vote for that resolution? 24 A. Yes. 25 Q. Why did you vote for it? 26 A. Yes. 27 Q. Your full-time profession is a 28 d. Yes. 29 Q. Why did you vote for that resolution? 20 A. Yes. 20 Q. Why did you vote for that resolution? 21 A. Because I felt it was appropriate in what way? 3 A. That I think allowing certain individuals to have the right to conceal can be as they do everywhere else in the state, if 6 wanted to do that on school premises, the form of the school's recommendations. 3 Q. So you thought it was important of the form of the for			ı	·
22 well, we don't want to make that public. For 23 purposes of this deposition, unless I tell you 24 not to answer, just feel free to go ahead and 25 answer even if I do object or something like Page 11 1 that. 2 THE WITNESS: Very well. 3 MR. CONOVER: Is that fair? 4 MS. LEFKOWITZ: Absolutely. 5 Absolutely. 6 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 7 Q. Your full-time profession is a 8 medical doctor, correct? 9 A. Correct. 10 Q. What kind of medicine do you 11 practice? 12 A. Internal medicine. 13 Q. And how long have you been doing 14 that? 15 A. 21 years. 16 Q. Do you have experience in mental 17 health? 18 A. Minimal. 19 Q. Is that related to your medical 20 training? 21 A. Minimal. 22 M. Yes. 23 Q. Did you vote for that resolution? 24 A. Yes. 25 Q. Why did you vote for that resolution? 24 A. Yes. 25 Q. Why did you vote for that resolution? 24 A. Yes. 25 Q. Why did you vote for that resolution? 24 A. Yes. 26 Q. Appropriate in what way? 3 A. That I think allowing certain 4 individuals to have the right to conceal ca as they do everywhere else in the state, if 6 wanted to do that on school premises, the 7 to follow the school's recommendations. 8 Q. So you thought it was important 9 that if people are exercising their right to 10 carry, they should do so under the rules is 11 by the Board of Education? 12 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 13 THE WITNESS: Yes, on our ground it individuals should be allowed to carry find 17 for their protection? 18 A. I believe 19 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 19 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 19 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 20 THE WITNESS: I believe in the 21 Second Amendment. 21 Second Amendment. 22 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ:	-	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·		
23 purposes of this deposition, unless I tell you 24 not to answer, just feel free to go ahead and 25 answer even if I do object or something like 26			l .	
24 not to answer, just feel free to go ahead and 25 answer even if I do object or something like Page 11 1 that. 1 THE WITNESS: Very well. 3 MR. CONOVER: Is that fair? 4 MS. LEFKOWITZ: Absolutely. 5 Absolutely. 6 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 7 Q. Your full-time profession is a 8 medical doctor, correct? 9 A. Correct. 10 Q. What kind of medicine do you 11 practice? 12 A. Internal medicine. 13 Q. And how long have you been doing 14 that? 15 A. 21 years. 16 Q. Do you have experience in mental 17 health? 18 A. Minimal. 19 Q. Is that related to your medical 20 THE WITNESS: Is the fair? 21 A. Minimal. 22 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 22 Q. Appropriate in what way? 3 A. That I think allowing certain 4 individuals to have the right to conceal case as they do everywhere else in the state, if 6 wanted to do that on school premises, the 7 to follow the school's recommendations. 8 Q. So you thought it was important 9 that if people are exercising their right to 10 carry, they should do so under the rules is 11 by the Board of Education? 12 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 13 THE WITNESS: Yes, on our ground that individuals should be allowed to carry firm 17 for their protection? 14 A. Because I felt it was appropriate 2 Q. Appropriate in what way? 3 A. That I think allowing certain 4 individuals to have the right to conceal case as they do everywhere else in the state, if 6 wanted to do that on school premises, the 6 wanted to do that on school premises, the 7 to follow the school's recommendations. 8 Q. So you thought it was important 9 to to follow the school's recommendations. 18 Q. So you thought it was important 9 to carry, they should do so under the rules is 11 by the Board of Education? 12 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 13 THE WITNESS: Yes, on our ground in the 12 to carry firm 15 to the 17 to the properties of the 18 to conceal case the right to conceal case the right to conceal case the properties.		_	l	
25 answer even if I do object or something like Page 11 that. THE WITNESS: Very well. MR. CONOVER: Is that fair? MS. LEFKOWITZ: Absolutely. BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: Correct. Q. Your full-time profession is a medical doctor, correct? A. Correct. Q. Why did you vote for it? A. Because I felt it was appropriate in what way? A. That I think allowing certain individuals to have the right to conceal carned to do that on school premises, the felt was important of the wanted to do that on school premises, the felt was important of the wasted to do that on school's recommendations. Redical doctor, correct? A. Correct. Q. What kind of medicine do you in practice? A. Internal medicine. A. 21 years. A. 21 years. A. 21 years. A. 21 years. A. Minimal. BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: A. Minimal. BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: BY MS. LEFKOWITZ:		= = · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	1	
1 that. 1 that. 2 THE WITNESS: Very well. 3 MR. CONOVER: Is that fair? 4 MS. LEFKOWITZ: Absolutely. 5 Absolutely. 6 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 7 Q. Your full-time profession is a 8 medical doctor, correct? 9 A. Correct. 10 Q. What kind of medicine do you 11 practice? 12 A. Internal medicine. 13 Q. And how long have you been doing that? 15 A. 21 years. 16 Q. Do you have experience in mental health? 17 health? 18 A. Minimal. 19 Q. Is that related to your medical 20 THE WITNESS: I believe in the state, if owanted to do that on school premises, the owanted to do that on school premises, t			l	A. Yes.
1 that. 2 THE WITNESS: Very well. 3 MR. CONOVER: Is that fair? 4 MS. LEFKOWITZ: Absolutely. 5 Absolutely. 6 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 7 Q. Your full-time profession is a 8 medical doctor, correct? 9 A. Correct. 10 Q. What kind of medicine do you 11 practice? 12 A. Internal medicine. 13 Q. And how long have you been doing 14 that? 15 A. 21 years. 16 Q. Do you have experience in mental 17 health? 18 A. Minimal. 19 Q. Is that related to your medical 20 training? 21 A. Minimal. 22 Q. Is it the minimal training that 2 Q. Appropriate in what way? 3 A. That I think allowing certain 4 individuals to have the right to conceal car 5 as they do everywhere else in the state, if 6 wanted to do that on school premises, the 7 to follow the school's recommendations. 8 Q. So you thought it was important 9 that if people are exercising their right to 10 carry, they should do so under the rules is 11 by the Board of Education? 12 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 13 THE WITNESS: Yes, on our ground it is your view that 16 individuals should be allowed to carry find 17 for their protection? 18 A. I believe 19 Q. Is that related to your medical 20 training? 20 THE WITNESS: I believe in the 21 Second Amendment. 22 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ:	25 a	answer even if I do object or something like	25	Q. Why did you vote for it?
1 that. 2 THE WITNESS: Very well. 3 MR. CONOVER: Is that fair? 4 MS. LEFKOWITZ: Absolutely. 5 Absolutely. 6 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 7 Q. Your full-time profession is a 8 medical doctor, correct? 9 A. Correct. 10 Q. What kind of medicine do you 11 practice? 12 A. Internal medicine. 13 Q. And how long have you been doing 14 that? 15 A. 21 years. 16 Q. Do you have experience in mental 17 health? 18 A. Minimal. 1 A. Because I felt it was appropriate 2 Q. Appropriate in what way? 3 A. That I think allowing certain 4 individuals to have the right to conceal car as they do everywhere else in the state, if 6 wanted to do that on school premises, the 7 to follow the school's recommendations. 8 Q. So you thought it was important 9 that if people are exercising their right to 10 carry, they should do so under the rules is 11 by the Board of Education? 12 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 13 THE WITNESS: Yes, on our ground that is your view that 14 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 15 Q. And it is your view that 16 individuals should be allowed to carry find for their protection? 18 A. I believe 19 Q. Is that related to your medical 20 training? 21 A. Minimal. 22 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ:		Page 11		Page 13
THE WITNESS: Very well. MR. CONOVER: Is that fair? MS. LEFKOWITZ: Absolutely. BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: CANOPTER: Is that fair? MS. LEFKOWITZ: Absolutely. BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: CANOPTER: Is that fair? MS. LEFKOWITZ: Absolutely. MS. LEFKOWITZ: CANOPTER: Is that fair? MS. LEFKOWITZ: Absolutely. MS. LEFKOWITZ: CANOPTER: Is that fair? ANDER IT I think allowing certain individuals to have the right to conceal cannel and individuals to have the right to follow the school's recommendations. A Correct. Deal Cannel and individuals to have the right to follow the school's recommendations. A Correct. Deal Cannel and individuals to have the right to follow the school's recommendations. A C	1 1		1	A. Because I felt it was appropriate.
MR. CONOVER: Is that fair? MS. LEFKOWITZ: Absolutely. Absolutely. BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: Q. Your full-time profession is a medical doctor, correct? A. Correct. Q. What kind of medicine do you practice? A. Internal medicine. A. Internal medicine. A. BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: A. Internal medicine. BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: A. Internal medicine. BY MR. CONOVER: Objection. A. I believe BY MR. CONOVER: Objection. THE WITNESS: I believe in the A. Minimal. A. Minimal. A. Minimal. BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: BY MS. LEFKOWITZ:	2	THE WITNESS: Very well.	2	
4 MS. LEFKOWITZ: Absolutely. 5 Absolutely. 6 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 7 Q. Your full-time profession is a 8 medical doctor, correct? 9 A. Correct. 10 Q. What kind of medicine do you 11 practice? 12 A. Internal medicine. 13 Q. And how long have you been doing 14 that? 15 A. 21 years. 16 Q. Do you have experience in mental 17 health? 18 A. Minimal. 19 Q. Is that related to your medical 20 training? 21 A. Minimal. 22 Q. Is it the minimal training that 2 individuals to have the right to conceal canned and individuals to have the right to conceal canned and individuals to have the right to conceal canned and the state, if 6 wanted to do that on school premises, the 7 to follow the school's recommendations. 8 Q. So you thought it was important on the rules is 10 carry, they should do so under the rules is 11 by the Board of Education? 12 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 13 THE WITNESS: Yes, on our ground individuals should be allowed to carry firms of their protection? 14 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 15 Q. And it is your view that 16 individuals should be allowed to carry firms of their protection? 18 A. I believe 19 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 20 THE WITNESS: I believe in the 21 Second Amendment. 22 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ:	3	MR. CONOVER: Is that fair?	3	
5 Absolutely. 6 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 7 Q. Your full-time profession is a 8 medical doctor, correct? 9 A. Correct. 10 Q. What kind of medicine do you 11 practice? 12 A. Internal medicine. 13 Q. And how long have you been doing 14 that? 15 A. 21 years. 16 Q. Do you have experience in mental 17 health? 18 A. Minimal. 19 Q. Is that related to your medical 20 training? 21 A. Minimal. 22 Q. Is it the minimal training that 25 as they do everywhere else in the state, if 6 wanted to do that on school premises, the 7 to follow the school's recommendations. 8 Q. So you thought it was important 9 that if people are exercising their right to carry, they should do so under the rules is 11 by the Board of Education? 16 Wanted to do that on school premises, the 7 to follow the school's recommendations. 8 Q. So you thought it was important 10 carry, they should do so under the rules is 11 by the Board of Education? 12 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 13 THE WITNESS: Yes, on our ground individuals should be allowed to carry firms for their protection? 14 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 15 Q. And it is your view that 16 individuals should be allowed to carry firms for their protection? 18 A. I believe 19 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 20 THE WITNESS: I believe in the 21 Second Amendment. 21 Second Amendment. 22 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ:	4	MS. LEFKOWITZ: Absolutely.	4	
6 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 7 Q. Your full-time profession is a 8 medical doctor, correct? 9 A. Correct. 10 Q. What kind of medicine do you 11 practice? 12 A. Internal medicine. 13 Q. And how long have you been doing 14 that? 15 A. 21 years. 16 Q. Do you have experience in mental 17 health? 18 A. Minimal. 19 Q. Is that related to your medical 20 training? 21 A. Minimal. 22 Q. Is it the minimal training that 25 Manage of the to do that on school premises, the recommendations. 26 wanted to do that on school premises, the recommendations. 27 to follow the school's recommendations. 38 Q. So you thought it was important on the rules is that if people are exercising their right to carry, they should do so under the rules is 10 carry, they should do so under the rules is 11 by the Board of Education? 12 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 13 THE WITNESS: Yes, on our ground it is your view that 16 individuals should be allowed to carry find 17 for their protection? 15 A. I believe 16 Wanted to do that on school premises, the recommendations. 8 Q. So you thought it was important on the rules is 10 carry, they should do so under the rules is 11 by the Board of Education? 12 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 13 THE WITNESS: Yes, on our ground it is your view that 16 individuals should be allowed to carry find 17 for their protection? 14 A. I believe 15 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 16 Wanted to do that on school's recommendations. 18 Q. So you thought it was important of the rules is 10 carry, they should do so under the rules is 11 by the Board of Education? 16 Carry, they should do so under the rules is 11 by the Board of Education? 18 A. I believe 19 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 19 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 20 THE WITNESS: I believe in the 21 Second Amendment. 21 Second Amendment. 22 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ:	5	<u> </u>	I _	
7 Q. Your full-time profession is a 8 medical doctor, correct? 9 A. Correct. 9 What kind of medicine do you 11 practice? 12 A. Internal medicine. 13 Q. And how long have you been doing 14 that? 15 A. 21 years. 16 Q. Do you have experience in mental 17 health? 18 A. Minimal. 19 Q. Is that related to your medical 20 training? 21 A. Minimal. 22 Q. Is it the minimal training that 27 to follow the school's recommendations. 8 Q. So you thought it was important 9 that if people are exercising their right to 10 carry, they should do so under the rules is 11 by the Board of Education? 12 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 13 THE WITNESS: Yes, on our ground it is your view that 16 individuals should be allowed to carry firm 17 for their protection? 18 A. I believe 19 Q. Is that related to your medical 20 THE WITNESS: I believe in the 21 Second Amendment. 21 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ:		•		•
8 medical doctor, correct? 9 A. Correct. 10 Q. What kind of medicine do you 11 practice? 12 A. Internal medicine. 13 Q. And how long have you been doing 14 that? 15 A. 21 years. 16 Q. Do you have experience in mental 17 health? 18 A. Minimal. 19 Q. Is that related to your medical 20 training? 21 A. Minimal. 22 Q. Is it the minimal training that 2	7	O. Your full-time profession is a	l _	
9 A. Correct. 10 Q. What kind of medicine do you 11 practice? 12 A. Internal medicine. 13 Q. And how long have you been doing 14 that? 15 A. 21 years. 16 Q. Do you have experience in mental 17 health? 18 A. Minimal. 19 Q. Is that related to your medical 20 training? 21 A. Minimal. 22 Q. Is it the minimal training that 2	-		_	
10 Q. What kind of medicine do you 11 practice? 12 A. Internal medicine. 13 Q. And how long have you been doing 14 that? 15 A. 21 years. 16 Q. Do you have experience in mental 17 health? 18 A. Minimal. 19 Q. Is that related to your medical 20 training? 21 A. Minimal. 22 Q. Is it the minimal training that 21 Carry, they should do so under the rules is 11 by the Board of Education? 12 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 13 THE WITNESS: Yes, on our ground in the standard production in th			_	
11 practice? 12 A. Internal medicine. 13 Q. And how long have you been doing 14 that? 15 A. 21 years. 16 Q. Do you have experience in mental 17 health? 18 A. Minimal. 19 Q. Is that related to your medical 20 training? 21 A. Minimal. 22 Q. Is it the minimal training that 21 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 22 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 24 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 25 Q. And it is your view that 26 individuals should be allowed to carry firm 27 for their protection? 28 A. I believe 29 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 20 THE WITNESS: I believe in the 21 Second Amendment. 22 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ:	-		l	
12 A. Internal medicine. 13 Q. And how long have you been doing 14 that? 15 A. 21 years. 16 Q. Do you have experience in mental 17 health? 18 A. Minimal. 19 Q. Is that related to your medical 20 training? 21 A. Minimal. 22 Q. Is it the minimal training that 22 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 13 THE WITNESS: Yes, on our group in the minimal training that individuals should be allowed to carry first individuals should be allowed				
13 Q. And how long have you been doing 14 that? 15 A. 21 years. 16 Q. Do you have experience in mental 17 health? 18 A. Minimal. 19 Q. Is that related to your medical 20 training? 21 A. Minimal. 22 Q. Is it the minimal training that 23 THE WITNESS: Yes, on our ground in the with			l	•
14 that? 15 A. 21 years. 16 Q. Do you have experience in mental 17 health? 18 A. Minimal. 19 Q. Is that related to your medical 20 training? 21 A. Minimal. 22 Q. Is it the minimal training that 21 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 15 Q. And it is your view that 16 individuals should be allowed to carry firm 17 for their protection? 18 A. I believe 19 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 20 THE WITNESS: I believe in the 21 Second Amendment. 22 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ:			1	•
15 A. 21 years. 16 Q. Do you have experience in mental 17 health? 18 A. Minimal. 19 Q. Is that related to your medical 20 training? 21 A. Minimal. 22 Q. Is it the minimal training that 25 Q. And it is your view that 16 individuals should be allowed to carry firm 17 for their protection? 18 A. I believe 19 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 20 THE WITNESS: I believe in the 21 Second Amendment. 22 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ:			1	_
16 Q. Do you have experience in mental 17 health? 18 A. Minimal. 19 Q. Is that related to your medical 20 training? 21 A. Minimal. 22 Q. Is it the minimal training that 21 Individuals should be allowed to carry firm to the individuals should be allowed to ca			ı	
17 health? 18 A. Minimal. 19 Q. Is that related to your medical 20 training? 21 A. Minimal. 22 Q. Is it the minimal training that 21 for their protection? 18 A. I believe 19 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 20 THE WITNESS: I believe in the 21 Second Amendment. 22 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ:		•	1	
18 A. Minimal. 19 Q. Is that related to your medical 20 training? 21 A. Minimal. 22 Q. Is it the minimal training that 18 A. I believe 19 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 20 THE WITNESS: I believe in the 21 Second Amendment. 22 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ:				
19 Q. Is that related to your medical 20 training? 21 A. Minimal. 22 Q. Is it the minimal training that 29 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 20 THE WITNESS: I believe in the 21 Second Amendment. 22 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ:			1	
20 training? 21 A. Minimal. 22 Q. Is it the minimal training that 20 THE WITNESS: I believe in the 21 Second Amendment. 22 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ:			i .	
21 A. Minimal. 21 Second Amendment. 22 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ:				MR. CONOVER: Objection.
22 Q. Is it the minimal training that 22 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ:		——————————————————————————————————————	20	THE WITNESS: I believe in the
	21	A. Minimal.	21	Second Amendment.
	2	Q. Is it the minimal training that	22	BY MS. LEFKOWITZ:
23 you have on mental health, does that come from 23 Q. So my question is, is it your view	3	you have on mental health, does that come from		Q. So my question is, is it your view
24 your medical training? 24 that people should be able to carry for the				
25 A. Yes, we have a minimal amount of 25 protection?				

Page 72 O. 100 percent agreed. So let me try Q. And then the third bullet point 2 that again. A school shooting is a stressful 2 down talks about a second interview, correct? 3 situation; is that correct? 3 A. Yes. A. I would imagine so, yes. Q. And you ultimately did have an 5 interview of all of the authorized individuals, 5 Q. And you would want the individuals 6 who are authorized to carry firearms and to use 6 correct? 7 those firearms in a school shooting to be able 7 A. Correct. 8 to handle that crisis; is that correct? O. We talked about that earlier. Do A. Yes. 9 you think -- do you have any scheduling email or 10 Q. So it should be someone who handles 10 anything along those lines documenting that 11 a stressful situation well, correct? 11 meeting? 12 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 12 A. No. 13 THE WITNESS: Again, I think it is 13 Q. You wouldn't have a scheduling 14 difficult. A stressful situation can be at 14 email from that meeting? 15 their job, and if they get mad at their boss. 15 A. No. I do not. 16 That is a different stressful situation than a 16 Q. Do you think individuals who are 17 stressful situation of going through a divorce 17 authorized to carry firearms pursuant to the 18 that's very ugly. And so I think that's a 18 Madison firearms authorization policy are 19 vague -- to me, at least, from a medical 19 serving in a security capacity? 20 standpoint, that is a vague description. 20 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 21 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 21 THE WITNESS: No. O. Okay. That's fair. If you look at 22 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 23 the third bullet point down on the second 23 Q. Why not? 24 page -- actually, strike that. 24 A. As I've stated earlier, I think, in If you look at the second bullet 25 my opinion, they are there to protect themselves Page 71 1 point on the second page, what does that bullet 1 and as a secondary gain to protect anyone in 2 their immediate surroundings, just as I would 2 point say? 3 expect them to do anywhere else they conceal A. Following these evaluations, the 4 staff member would be recommended for or against 4 carry. 5 proceeding to get more extensive training. 5 MS. LEFKOWITZ: Can you read back Q. But what occurred with the 6 that response to me, please? (Record read.) 7 authorized individuals in reality is that --8 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 8 strike that. When did these -- when did the Q. But someone who is a security 10 authorized individuals receive their extensive 10 personnel would do more than that; is that 11 training? 11 correct? 12 A. I think we would expect our SRO to 12 A. I don't know the dates. 13 do certain duties that are contingent to his Q. Do you know whether it was after or 14 before the mental health evaluations? 15 Q. Because that's what he gets paid 15 A. It was before. O. So this is another part of the 16 for; is that right? 17 policy that wasn't actually carried out in the 17 A. That is his job. 18 Q. I'm going to direct your attention 18 way that it is written in this letter; is that 19 to Exhibit M. 19 correct? 20 (Thereupon, Plaintiffs' Exhibit M, 20 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 21 Applicant's Psychological Evaluation, having THE WITNESS: That's another 21 22 been previously marked, was presented for 22 part -- excuse me. This is another part of the

19 (Pages 70 - 73)

24

23 purposes of identification.)

(Thereupon, Plaintiffs' Exhibit N,

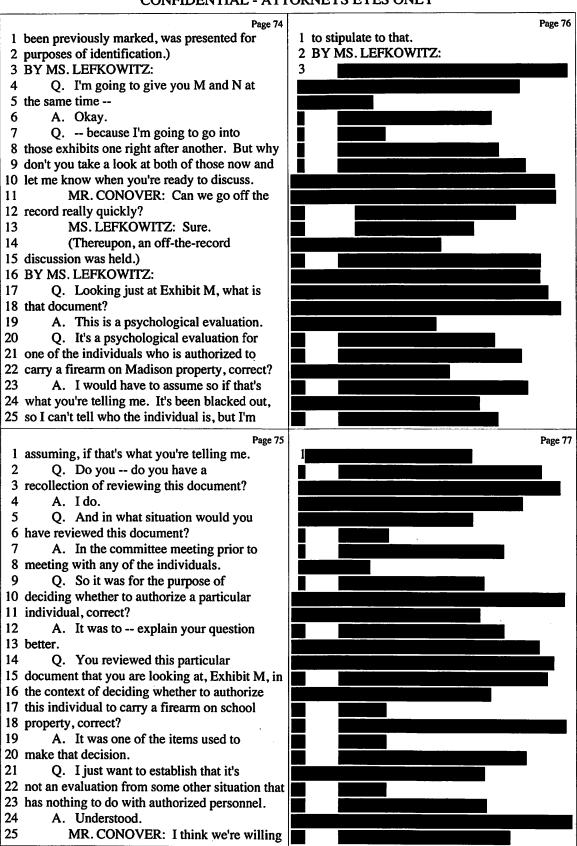
25 Applicant's Psychological Evaluation, having

24 proceed with.

25 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ:

23 policy that we were considering, but did not

CONFIDENTIAL - ATTORNEYS EYES ONLY





David Feldman Worldwide A Veritext Company

Page 94 Page 96 1 authorization policy for any of the authorized A. That is correct. 1 2 individuals to offensively go after a potential Q. Why don't you take some time to 2 3 shooter? 3 look through this document, and then we'll MR. CONOVER: Objection. 4 discuss it. THE WITNESS: I think the rules of 5 A. Okay. 6 engagement were covered in their training. The 6 Q. What's the document that you are 7 rules of engagement are not set by us. 7 looking at? 8 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 8 A. A school authorization checklist. 9 Q. Which rules of engagement -- I'm Q. And what's the organization that 10 sorry. Which training is that? 10 puts out this checklist? 11 A. The FASTER training. 11 A. FASTER Saves Lives. Q. Does your firearms authorization 12 Q. That's the training program that 13 policy set forth any rules of engagement? 13 the authorized individuals are trained under, 14 A. No. 14 correct? 15 Q. And why is that? 15 A. Yes. 16 A. Because that is in their training. 16 Q. Did you review -- have you ever 17 Q. So you rely on the FASTER training 17 seen this school authorization checklist before? 18 to set forth the proper rules of engagement? A. Yes, I have. 18 19 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 19 Q. At what point did you see it? 20 THE WITNESS: I expect them to be A. Oh, I don't remember the date. 20 21 trained in those areas. 21 Q. Was this one of the things that you 22 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 22 may have reviewed online? 23 Q. So it would not violate the 23 A. I'm sure I looked at it on their 24 school's policy for one of these authorized 24 website. 25 individuals to offensively go after a shooter, 25 Q. If I could call your attention to Page 95 Page 97 1 correct? 1 page 19, which I'll represent to you is the 2 2 FASTER level one outline. MR. CONOVER: Objection. THE WITNESS: I do not think that 3 A. I don't see a page number 19. 4 is expressly written in the policy, no. 4 Q. That's a very good point. 5 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 5 A. It's not numbered. Q. It's not expressly prohibited; is Q. Sure, it's not numbered. In the 7 that correct? 7 table of contents, it's number 19. So it's MR. CONOVER: Objection. 8 toward the end, but it looks like -- I'm just THE WITNESS: That is correct. 9 holding it up for you if you want to see it. 10 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 10 A. Page 19 says level two outline. 11 Q. In fact, as you just testified, the 11 Q. All right. So then look at page 12 firearms authorization policy doesn't explicitly 12 18. Page 17. 13 say anything about the rules of engagement? 13 A. You wanted the FASTER level one 14 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 14 outline? 15 THE WITNESS: Correct. 15 Q. Yes. Is that what you're looking 16 MS. LEFKOWITZ: I'm going to 16 at? 17 introduce an exhibit which I believe is 17 18 Exhibit W. 18 Q. Have you seen this outline before? 19 A. I assume I reviewed it when I was (Thereupon, Plaintiffs' Exhibit W, 19 20 FASTER School Authorization Checklist, was 20 looking online. 21 marked for purposes of identification.) 21 Q. Do you see any rules of engagement 22 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 22 set out in this outline? 23 Q. Dr. Jennewine, you have just been 23 A. Not as a specific bullet point, no. 24 handed a document which is labeled Exhibit W; is 24 Q. Would you expect the rules of

25 engagement to be verbally taught at the actual

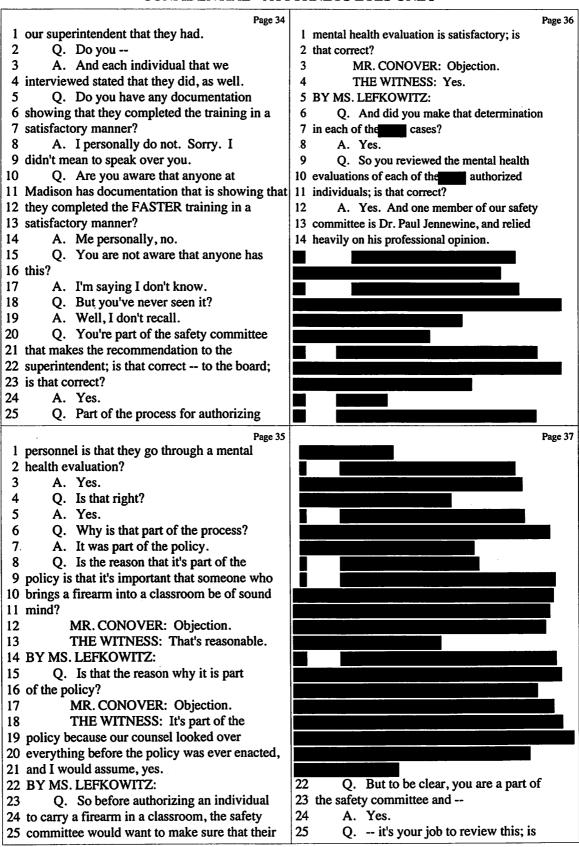
25 that correct?

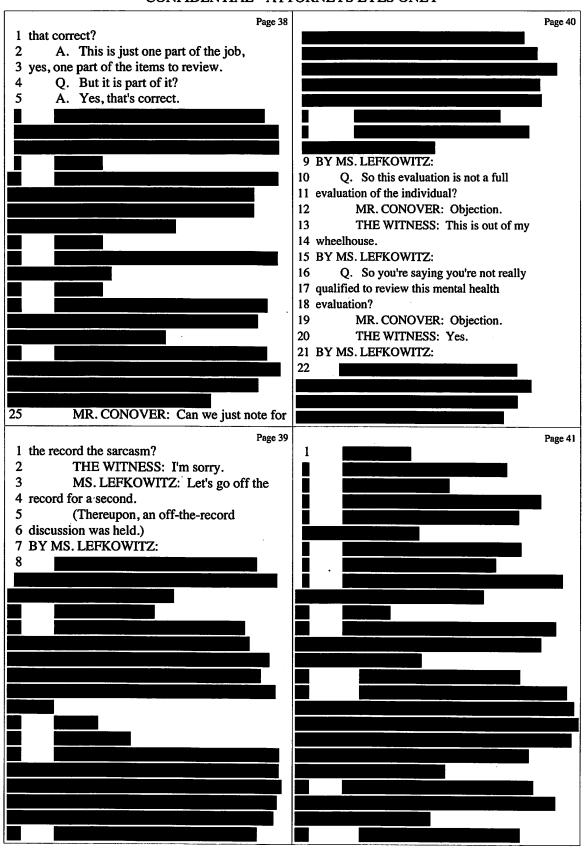
Page 112 Q. There was no required expertise of 1 fair to say? 2 any sort, correct? 2 MS. LEFKOWITZ: Objection. A. No. 3 THE WITNESS: Yes. 4 BY MR. CONOVER: 4 Q. You didn't have to have specific 5 law enforcement expertise? Q. And I think your testimony was that A. No. 6 this -- the protocol outlined in this letter was Q. And did you serve on that board in 7 not in the district's final firearms 8 your capacity as a medical doctor? 8 authorization policy; is that fair to say? 9 MS. LEFKOWITZ: Objection. 9 A. That is correct. 10 THE WITNESS: No. 10 O. Did the -- strike that. 11 BY MR. CONOVER: 11 Did the safety committee inquire Q. In what capacity did you serve on 12 into this information of all the applicants? 13 that board? 13 A. Yes. A. As a board member. 14 Q. I have just a couple more 14 O. We also talked in some detail about 15 questions. At the end of our discussion, we 15 16 the letter to the community that was sent out or 16 kind of -- with Ms. Lefkowitz, you discussed 17 offensive versus defensive tactics. Do you 17 at least posted on the board website on 18 July 28th, 2018. Do you remember that letter? 18 remember that? 19 19 A. Yes. Q. Okay. Is that letter official 20 Q. And what is your understanding of 20 21 district policy? 21 an offensive response to an active shooter 22 situation in a school? 22 A. No. 23 Q. Going back to the safety committee. 23 A. My opinion would be that offensive 24 I apologize. I'm just tracking my notes. You 24 would be going out and seeking out the shooter 25 mentioned that during that -- those interviews, 25 perhaps somewhere else in the building or on a Page 113 1 you considered some psychological evaluations; 1 different level, but being the pursuer. 2 is that correct? Q. What is your understanding of a A. Correct. 3 defensive tactic in response to an active Q. Did you review those psychological 4 shooter situation in a school? 5 evaluations in your professional medical A. Trying to move away from the 6 capacity? 6 threat, escape the building, get out of the A. No. 7 building, get away from harm's way. Q. And how did you look at those or Q. Did you discuss with the authorized 9 review those medical or psychological 9 individuals during those interviews with the 10 evaluations? 10 safety committee the training they received at 11 FASTER? 11 A. As a board member. O. Are you -- are those psychological 12 A. Yes. 12 13 evaluations part of the district's emergency O. And what did they teach or what did 13 14 management plan? 14 they say they learned in the FASTER program? A. Yes. A. They said it was very intense 15 15 16 training, very educational. I believe all Q. Let me go back to the letter to the 17 community, the July 28th letter. So I think you 17 of them said how impressed they were by the 18 testified that the second bullet point at the 18 tactical field first aid that they had received, 19 the idea that bleeding out and flail chest 19 bottom of Exhibit -- I think it's R, at the 20 bottom of the page there --20 wounds are two -- probably the most common cause 21 A. Yes. 21 of death even beyond the immediate gunshot. 22 Q. -- the second bullet point 22 Because of the time it takes for EMS to arrive 23 and for police to arrive, it's crucially 23 discusses kind of an interview by the safety 24 important in getting that kind of first aid to 24 committee regarding certain information the 25 safety committee would be looking for; is that 25 those wounded to save lives.

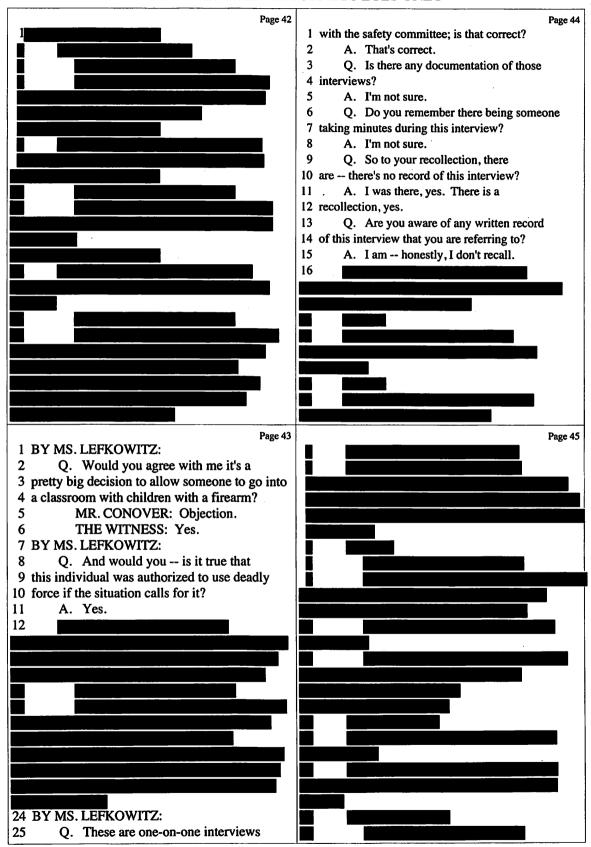
	Page 114		Page 116
1	So all of them were extremely	1	BY MS. LEFKOWITZ:
2	impressed by that, and they went over the idea	2	Q. I just have one question.
	that there was defensive training that had taken	3	A. Sure.
	place in that course.	4	Q. In response to one of your
5	Q. And why did you think that the	5	attorney's questions, you drew a distinction
6	trauma training strike that. I'll move on.		between offensive versus defensive tactics; is
7	Did your did you authorize	7	
8	anyone to appear in any sort of documentary	8	A. Yes.
	about FASTER?	9	Q. Is that distinction present
10	A. No.	10	anywhere in the firearms authorization policy?
11	Q. Did the board authorize anyone to	11	A. No.
12	appear in any documentary about FASTER?	12	MS. LEFKOWITZ: That's it, and I'm
13	A. No.	13	done. And do you agree to waive or sign either
14	Q. Dr. Jennewine, we obviously have		by January 25th the later of January 25th or
	been talking about the district's resolution to		seven days after the you receive the
	arm staff members and also the firearms		transcript?
	authorization policy. Why is that why is	17	MR. CONOVER: Yes.
1	that resolution and that firearms authorization	18	MS. LEFKOWITZ: I'm done. Off the
1	policy important to you as a board member?	1	record.
20		20	(Thereupon, the deposition was
1	of the incidents, the events that we have seen,	ı	concluded at 3:45 p.m.)
	that the individuals need the right to protect	22	concluded at 5. 15 pair.)
	themselves and those in their immediate area	23	
1	and while escaping harm's way.	24	
25		25	
	Page 115	ı	D 118
1 1		١.	Page 117
	qualifications to be a board member is to be a	1	
.2	qualifications to be a board member is to be a resident of the Madison Local School District;	2	STATE OF)
3	qualifications to be a board member is to be a resident of the Madison Local School District; is that right?	2 3	STATE OF) :ss
3 4	qualifications to be a board member is to be a resident of the Madison Local School District; is that right? A. Correct.	2 3 4	STATE OF)
2 3 4 5	qualifications to be a board member is to be a resident of the Madison Local School District; is that right? A. Correct. Q. Are you a resident of the Madison	2 3 4 5	STATE OF) :ss
2 3 4 5 6	qualifications to be a board member is to be a resident of the Madison Local School District; is that right? A. Correct. Q. Are you a resident of the Madison Local School District?	2 3 4 5 6	STATE OF) :ss COUNTY OF)
2 3 4 5 6 7	qualifications to be a board member is to be a resident of the Madison Local School District; is that right? A. Correct. Q. Are you a resident of the Madison Local School District? A. Yes, I am.	2 3 4 5 6 7	STATE OF) :ss COUNTY OF) I, PAUL R. JENNEWINE, M.D., the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	qualifications to be a board member is to be a resident of the Madison Local School District; is that right? A. Correct. Q. Are you a resident of the Madison Local School District? A. Yes, I am. Q. And why, as a community member or a	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	STATE OF) :ss COUNTY OF) I, PAUL R. JENNEWINE, M.D., the witness herein, having read the foregoing
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	qualifications to be a board member is to be a resident of the Madison Local School District; is that right? A. Correct. Q. Are you a resident of the Madison Local School District? A. Yes, I am. Q. And why, as a community member or a resident of the district, is the resolution and	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	STATE OF) :ss COUNTY OF) I, PAUL R. JENNEWINE, M.D., the witness herein, having read the foregoing testimony of the pages of this deposition,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	qualifications to be a board member is to be a resident of the Madison Local School District; is that right? A. Correct. Q. Are you a resident of the Madison Local School District? A. Yes, I am. Q. And why, as a community member or a resident of the district, is the resolution and the firearms authorization policy important to	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	STATE OF) :ss COUNTY OF) I, PAUL R. JENNEWINE, M.D., the witness herein, having read the foregoing testimony of the pages of this deposition, do hereby certify it to be a true and
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	qualifications to be a board member is to be a resident of the Madison Local School District; is that right? A. Correct. Q. Are you a resident of the Madison Local School District? A. Yes, I am. Q. And why, as a community member or a resident of the district, is the resolution and the firearms authorization policy important to you?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	STATE OF) :ss COUNTY OF) I, PAUL R. JENNEWINE, M.D., the witness herein, having read the foregoing testimony of the pages of this deposition, do hereby certify it to be a true and correct transcript, subject to the
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	qualifications to be a board member is to be a resident of the Madison Local School District; is that right? A. Correct. Q. Are you a resident of the Madison Local School District? A. Yes, I am. Q. And why, as a community member or a resident of the district, is the resolution and the firearms authorization policy important to you? MS. LEFKOWITZ: Objection.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	STATE OF) :ss COUNTY OF) I, PAUL R. JENNEWINE, M.D., the witness herein, having read the foregoing testimony of the pages of this deposition, do hereby certify it to be a true and correct transcript, subject to the corrections, if any, shown on the attached
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	qualifications to be a board member is to be a resident of the Madison Local School District; is that right? A. Correct. Q. Are you a resident of the Madison Local School District? A. Yes, I am. Q. And why, as a community member or a resident of the district, is the resolution and the firearms authorization policy important to you? MS. LEFKOWITZ: Objection. THE WITNESS: Because my daughter	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	STATE OF) :ss COUNTY OF) I, PAUL R. JENNEWINE, M.D., the witness herein, having read the foregoing testimony of the pages of this deposition, do hereby certify it to be a true and correct transcript, subject to the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	qualifications to be a board member is to be a resident of the Madison Local School District; is that right? A. Correct. Q. Are you a resident of the Madison Local School District? A. Yes, I am. Q. And why, as a community member or a resident of the district, is the resolution and the firearms authorization policy important to you? MS. LEFKOWITZ: Objection. THE WITNESS: Because my daughter told me that in an ALICE training drill, her	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	STATE OF) :ss COUNTY OF) I, PAUL R. JENNEWINE, M.D., the witness herein, having read the foregoing testimony of the pages of this deposition, do hereby certify it to be a true and correct transcript, subject to the corrections, if any, shown on the attached
.2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	qualifications to be a board member is to be a resident of the Madison Local School District; is that right? A. Correct. Q. Are you a resident of the Madison Local School District? A. Yes, I am. Q. And why, as a community member or a resident of the district, is the resolution and the firearms authorization policy important to you? MS. LEFKOWITZ: Objection. THE WITNESS: Because my daughter told me that in an ALICE training drill, her teacher's plan was to take the bullet from the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	STATE OF) :ss COUNTY OF) :ss COUNTY OF) I, PAUL R. JENNEWINE, M.D., the witness herein, having read the foregoing testimony of the pages of this deposition, do hereby certify it to be a true and correct transcript, subject to the corrections, if any, shown on the attached page.
.2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	qualifications to be a board member is to be a resident of the Madison Local School District; is that right? A. Correct. Q. Are you a resident of the Madison Local School District? A. Yes, I am. Q. And why, as a community member or a resident of the district, is the resolution and the firearms authorization policy important to you? MS. LEFKOWITZ: Objection. THE WITNESS: Because my daughter told me that in an ALICE training drill, her teacher's plan was to take the bullet from the intruder while throwing a stapler at the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	STATE OF) :ss COUNTY OF) I, PAUL R. JENNEWINE, M.D., the witness herein, having read the foregoing testimony of the pages of this deposition, do hereby certify it to be a true and correct transcript, subject to the corrections, if any, shown on the attached
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	qualifications to be a board member is to be a resident of the Madison Local School District; is that right? A. Correct. Q. Are you a resident of the Madison Local School District? A. Yes, I am. Q. And why, as a community member or a resident of the district, is the resolution and the firearms authorization policy important to you? MS. LEFKOWITZ: Objection. THE WITNESS: Because my daughter told me that in an ALICE training drill, her teacher's plan was to take the bullet from the intruder while throwing a stapler at the intruder. That was all she had. And that to me	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	STATE OF) :ss COUNTY OF) :ss COUNTY OF) I, PAUL R. JENNEWINE, M.D., the witness herein, having read the foregoing testimony of the pages of this deposition, do hereby certify it to be a true and correct transcript, subject to the corrections, if any, shown on the attached page.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	qualifications to be a board member is to be a resident of the Madison Local School District; is that right? A. Correct. Q. Are you a resident of the Madison Local School District? A. Yes, I am. Q. And why, as a community member or a resident of the district, is the resolution and the firearms authorization policy important to you? MS. LEFKOWITZ: Objection. THE WITNESS: Because my daughter told me that in an ALICE training drill, her teacher's plan was to take the bullet from the intruder while throwing a stapler at the intruder. That was all she had. And that to me is just reprehensible that we are going to	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	STATE OF) :ss COUNTY OF) :ss COUNTY OF) I, PAUL R. JENNEWINE, M.D., the witness herein, having read the foregoing testimony of the pages of this deposition, do hereby certify it to be a true and correct transcript, subject to the corrections, if any, shown on the attached page.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	qualifications to be a board member is to be a resident of the Madison Local School District; is that right? A. Correct. Q. Are you a resident of the Madison Local School District? A. Yes, I am. Q. And why, as a community member or a resident of the district, is the resolution and the firearms authorization policy important to you? MS. LEFKOWITZ: Objection. THE WITNESS: Because my daughter told me that in an ALICE training drill, her teacher's plan was to take the bullet from the intruder while throwing a stapler at the intruder. That was all she had. And that to me is just reprehensible that we are going to expect these adults to die for our kids, but	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	STATE OF) :ss COUNTY OF) I, PAUL R. JENNEWINE, M.D., the witness herein, having read the foregoing testimony of the pages of this deposition, do hereby certify it to be a true and correct transcript, subject to the corrections, if any, shown on the attached page. PAUL R. JENNEWINE, M.D.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	qualifications to be a board member is to be a resident of the Madison Local School District; is that right? A. Correct. Q. Are you a resident of the Madison Local School District? A. Yes, I am. Q. And why, as a community member or a resident of the district, is the resolution and the firearms authorization policy important to you? MS. LEFKOWITZ: Objection. THE WITNESS: Because my daughter told me that in an ALICE training drill, her teacher's plan was to take the bullet from the intruder while throwing a stapler at the intruder. That was all she had. And that to me is just reprehensible that we are going to expect these adults to die for our kids, but that we don't allow them the same right that the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	STATE OF) :ss COUNTY OF) I, PAUL R. JENNEWINE, M.D., the witness herein, having read the foregoing testimony of the pages of this deposition, do hereby certify it to be a true and correct transcript, subject to the corrections, if any, shown on the attached page. PAUL R. JENNEWINE, M.D. Sworn and subscribed to before me,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	qualifications to be a board member is to be a resident of the Madison Local School District; is that right? A. Correct. Q. Are you a resident of the Madison Local School District? A. Yes, I am. Q. And why, as a community member or a resident of the district, is the resolution and the firearms authorization policy important to you? MS. LEFKOWITZ: Objection. THE WITNESS: Because my daughter told me that in an ALICE training drill, her teacher's plan was to take the bullet from the intruder while throwing a stapler at the intruder. That was all she had. And that to me is just reprehensible that we are going to expect these adults to die for our kids, but that we don't allow them the same right that the State of Ohio and the United States allows them	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	STATE OF) :ss COUNTY OF) I, PAUL R. JENNEWINE, M.D., the witness herein, having read the foregoing testimony of the pages of this deposition, do hereby certify it to be a true and correct transcript, subject to the corrections, if any, shown on the attached page. PAUL R. JENNEWINE, M.D.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	qualifications to be a board member is to be a resident of the Madison Local School District; is that right? A. Correct. Q. Are you a resident of the Madison Local School District? A. Yes, I am. Q. And why, as a community member or a resident of the district, is the resolution and the firearms authorization policy important to you? MS. LEFKOWITZ: Objection. THE WITNESS: Because my daughter told me that in an ALICE training drill, her teacher's plan was to take the bullet from the intruder while throwing a stapler at the intruder. That was all she had. And that to me is just reprehensible that we are going to expect these adults to die for our kids, but that we don't allow them the same right that the State of Ohio and the United States allows them everywhere else.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	STATE OF) :ss COUNTY OF) I, PAUL R. JENNEWINE, M.D., the witness herein, having read the foregoing testimony of the pages of this deposition, do hereby certify it to be a true and correct transcript, subject to the corrections, if any, shown on the attached page. PAUL R. JENNEWINE, M.D. Sworn and subscribed to before me,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	qualifications to be a board member is to be a resident of the Madison Local School District; is that right? A. Correct. Q. Are you a resident of the Madison Local School District? A. Yes, I am. Q. And why, as a community member or a resident of the district, is the resolution and the firearms authorization policy important to you? MS. LEFKOWITZ: Objection. THE WITNESS: Because my daughter told me that in an ALICE training drill, her teacher's plan was to take the bullet from the intruder while throwing a stapler at the intruder. That was all she had. And that to me is just reprehensible that we are going to expect these adults to die for our kids, but that we don't allow them the same right that the State of Ohio and the United States allows them everywhere else. MR. CONOVER: I've got nothing	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	STATE OF
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	qualifications to be a board member is to be a resident of the Madison Local School District; is that right? A. Correct. Q. Are you a resident of the Madison Local School District? A. Yes, I am. Q. And why, as a community member or a resident of the district, is the resolution and the firearms authorization policy important to you? MS. LEFKOWITZ: Objection. THE WITNESS: Because my daughter told me that in an ALICE training drill, her teacher's plan was to take the bullet from the intruder while throwing a stapler at the intruder. That was all she had. And that to me is just reprehensible that we are going to expect these adults to die for our kids, but that we don't allow them the same right that the State of Ohio and the United States allows them everywhere else.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	STATE OF) :ss COUNTY OF) :ss COUNTY OF) I, PAUL R. JENNEWINE, M.D., the witness herein, having read the foregoing testimony of the pages of this deposition, do hereby certify it to be a true and correct transcript, subject to the corrections, if any, shown on the attached page. PAUL R. JENNEWINE, M.D. Sworn and subscribed to before me,

EXHIBIT Q

	Page 1
1	IN THE COURT OF COMMON PLEAS
2	BUTLER COUNTY, OHIO
3	* * * .
4	ERIN GABBARD,
5	et al.,
6	Plaintiffs/Relators,
7	vs. CASE NO. CV 2018 09 2028
8	MADISON LOCAL SCHOOL
9	DISTRICT BOARD OF EDUCATION,
10	et al.,
11	Defendants/Respondents.
12	CONFIDENTIAL - ATTORNEYS' EYES ONLY
13	Deposition of PETE ROBINSON, Witness
14	herein, called by the Plaintiffs/Relators for
15	cross-examination pursuant to the Rules of Civil
16	Procedure, taken before me, Karen M. Rudd, a
17	Notary Public in and for the State of Ohio, at
18	the Courtyard Marriott, 1 Riverfront Plaza,
19	Hamilton, Ohio, on Thursday, January 10, 2019,
20	at 4:20 p.m.
21	* * *
22	
23	
24	
25	







Page 90 Page 92 THE WITNESS: Yes. 1 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 2 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: Q. Because if he did go out and 3 investigate what's going on, that would be Q. So if there was ever an active 4 shooter at the school again, and the shooter 4 acting in a security capacity? 5 came to the classroom of an individual who was 5 MR. CONOVER: Objection. THE WITNESS: Correct. That would 6 6 armed, the individual would be expected to 7 engage with the shooter; is that correct? 7 be offensive. MR. CONOVER: Objection. 8 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 9 THE WITNESS: Defend in place. If Q. I'm going to direct you back to the 10 firearms authorization policy. I already forgot 10 there is an imminent threat to them or those in 11 their room, to defend themselves. And that 11 what I was going to ask. Yes. I'm going to 12 direct you to the firearms policy purpose. 12 would be, you know, an option. That would 13 certainly be an option. 13 Could you read that paragraph on page 263? 14 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: A. Yes. The board adopts the 14 15 Q. And part of defending in place can 15 following policy to address concerns about 16 be pointing a firearm; is that correct? 16 effective and timely response to emergency 17 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 17 situations at schools, including invasion of the THE WITNESS: Heaven forbid it 18 schools by an armed outsider, an active shooter. 18 19 hostage situation, students who are armed and 19 would ever come to that, yes. 20 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 20 posing a direct threat of physical harm to 21 themselves or others, and similar circumstances. 21 Q. And defending can also mean, if the 22 situation calls for it, shooting the firearm? Q. That phrase similar circumstances, 23 A. Yes. 23 can you give me some idea of what those 24 circumstances would be? 24 Q. Assuming it's safe to do so and it 25 is occurring in the authorized individual's 25 A. That is -- let's see here. I don't Page 93 Page 91 1 classroom, would that individual be expected to 1 know. My understanding is similar circumstances 2 disarm the shooter? 2 could be different types of threats of physical MR. CONOVER: Objection. 3 harm that would be coming to them. THE WITNESS: No, they are not. 4 4 Q. If there's a threat of physical 5 They are to defend. And if they feel threatened 5 harm, is the first option that the authorized 6 themselves or -- you know, that they are 6 individual has to use his firearm? 7 authorized to take appropriate action, and I 7 MR. CONOVER: Objection. guess it would be a case-by-case basis. 8 THE WITNESS: The firearm would be 9 MS. LEFKOWITZ: Understood. 9 the last resort, you know. And just in any 10 THE WITNESS: This is all based on 10 circumstance, lethal force would be a last 11 worst case scenario. And heaven forbid it ever 11 resort. 12 happened again, because once is too many 12 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 13 anywhere. Q. Is there a system in place that if 14 MS. LEFKOWITZ: I think we can all 14 there was an armed attacker in the school, that 15 probably agree on that. 15 someone can contact the authorized personnel? 16 THE WITNESS: Yeah. 16 A. You know what, that may very well 17 BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: 17 be a part of the safety plan, but I can't 18 Q. So an authorized personnel who is 18 honestly sit here and recite you exactly what 19 carrying a firearm, if that person hears a 19 that is. 20 commotion outside of his classroom, your 20 Q. Authorized personnel are carrying 21 testimony is that he should not go out and 21 firearms 100 percent of the time that they are 22 investigate what's going on? 22 on the school property; is that correct? 23 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 23 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 24 THE WITNESS: Per the policy, that 24 THE WITNESS: They are authorized

25 to carry 100 percent of the time. There is

25 is correct.

EXHIBIT R

	Page 1
1	IN THE COURT OF COMMON PLEAS
2	BUTLER COUNTY, OHIO
3	* * *
4	ERIN GABBARD,
5	et al.,
6	Plaintiffs/Relators,
7	vs. CASE NO. CV 2018 09 2028
8	MADISON LOCAL SCHOOL
9	DISTRICT BOARD OF EDUCATION,
10	et al.,
11	Defendants/Respondents.
12	CONFIDENTIAL - ATTORNEYS' EYES ONLY
13	Deposition of CARL DAVID FRENCH,
14	Witness herein, called by the Plaintiffs for
15	cross-examination pursuant to the Rules of Civil
16	Procedure, taken before me, Karen M. Rudd, a
17	Notary Public in and for the State of Ohio, at
18	the Courtyard Marriott, 1 Riverfront Plaza,
19	Hamilton, Ohio, on Thursday, January 10, 2019,
20	at 8:48 a.m.
21	* * *
22	
23	
24	
25	

CONFIDENTIAL - ATTORNEYS EYES ONLY Page 18 Page 20 1 O. Did you understand the question? 1 BY MR. MILLER: A. Not thoroughly, no. Q. Do they have any particular tools, O. Does the resolution have any other 3 and particular special tools, that they would 3 4 purposes than to protect the students and staff 4 use to do those things? 5 of the school district? 5 A. Training. A. The resolution is a -- its primary 6 Q. They have special training? 7 7 purpose is to try to come up with better plans A. They would have. 8 to instill security or safety for our children. O. Okay. Do they carry any item, Q. Okay. So in your words, one of the 9 object, tool, that others do not that would 10 primary purposes or the primary purpose of the 10 enable them to provide this type of protection 11 resolution is to better provide for security and 11 you just described? 12 safety of students? 12 A. As far as -- who are we talking 13 about? 13 MR. CONOVER: Objection, 14 mischaracterization. Go ahead. 14 Q. These are the armed staff members THE WITNESS: To develop plans to 15 we are referring to. 15 16 try to come up with better ways to secure our A. It would be whatever they are armed 16 17 buildings and children. 17 with. 18 BY MR. MILLER: 18 Q. Specifically a firearm; is that Q. How are armed personnel supposed to 19 right? 19 20 better secure the buildings and people inside? 20 A. Correct. MR. CONOVER: Objection, vague. 21 21 MR. CONOVER: Can I just -- sorry. MR. MILLER: You can answer. 22 THE WITNESS: Unless it's a -- one 22 23 THE WITNESS: Clarify. 23 that's not in there, and they have a right to 24 BY MR. MILLER: 24 protect any students with -- in their care that 25 they may have, whether it's a fire extinguisher, Q. Did you understand the question? Page 19 A. Not fully. What are you asking? 1 whatever, locked door, whatever they can do. 1 O. How are armed personnel supposed 2 BY MR. MILLER: 3 to, in your words, provide security and safety 3 Q. Okay. Right now, I'm specifically 4 for the students and staff at the Madison Local 4 asking for information about the role that armed 5 School District buildings? 5 staff play under the resolution --6 A. Potentially because of the location A. Yes. 7 Q. -- and under any policies that you 7 of our school and how long it takes a police 8 have created to implement the resolution. 8 officer or sheriff's department to respond, to A. Okav. 9 provide protection for our kids within an area 10 until help arrives to go after and secure a 10 O. Is that clear? 11 building. 11 A. That's clear. Q. So I believe you testified a moment Q. And in your words, how are armed 12 12 13 ago or at least I had asked about what the 13 personnel -- like what do they do? How do they 14 purpose was of having armed staff on site, 14 provide protection for our kids, as you just 15 specifically armed staff. And I believe you 15 said? MR. CONOVER: Objection, form. 16 testified that one of the purposes of having 16 THE WITNESS: Pardon me. 17 armed staff on site was to, in your words, 17 18 provide an area of protection at the Madison MR. CONOVER: Go ahead. I'm sorry.

6 (Pages 18 - 21)

19 Local School District for the students and staff

O. And I believe you also testified

23 that one of the purposes of armed staff was to,

24 in your words, isolate a possible intruder or

20 on site; is that correct?

A. That's correct.

21

25 attacker --

25 threat.

20 side here.

21

19 I'm going to be objecting off to kind of the

22 area of protection for our kids until either a

23 responding resource officer or anything to --

24 could isolate a possible intruder or internal

THE WITNESS: They would provide an

Page 46 Page 48 A. If they are coming up on their 1 require. A. Okay. Which statement? 2 particular group that they are at, they are not Q. You are granted this 3 to engage unless it's a life and death 4 authorization --4 situation. 5 A. Yes. Q. So armed staff members are supposed Q. Do you see where it reads you are 6 to stay where they are during an active shooter 7 granted this authorization as an additional 7 situation? 8 safety measure to protect our students and staff A. Yes. from harm? 9 Q. And they are not supposed to leave 10 A. Yes. 10 the group of students or the location where they 11 O. Do you see that? 11 are when the incident begins; is that right? A. Uh-huh. 12 A. Anytime there's an incident like 13 Q. Do you agree that's what it says? 13 that, none of the staff are supposed to leave 14 A. Yes. 14 their location where they are at with the 15 Q. Is it fair to say that armed staff 15 students. 16 personnel are, in fact, an additional safety 16 Q. Okay. Are the roles of staff measure to protect students and staff from harm? 17 members during such an incident dependent to 18 MR. CONOVER: Objection, asked and 18 some degree on the staff members' job 19 answered. 19 responsibilities? 20 MR. MILLER: You can answer. 20 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 21 THE WITNESS: Yes. 21 THE WITNESS: State that again. 22 BY MR. MILLER: 22 BY MR. MILLER: 23 23 Q. Is it fair to say that armed staff Q. In an emergency like an active 24 are an additional security measure to protect 24 shooter --25 students and staff from harm? 25 A. Yes. Page 47 Page 49 A. They are an additional safety --Q. -- you said that certain staff are 2 Q. Is there a difference --2 supposed to stay where they are when the 3 A. -- measure of precaution. 3 incident begins; is that right? 4 Q. Is there a difference between an A. All staff. 5 additional safety measure and additional Q. All staff. What about staff that 6 security measure in your view? 6 are not presently in an area with children, what 7 A. Yes. are they supposed to do? 8 Q. What is it? A. I'm not sure how the internal --A. Safety, we are to keep a safe 9 what their roles would be as far as what they 10 environment for our kids at all costs. To me, 10 are supposed to be doing other than they are --11 in my terms of security, you are referring to 11 we are supposed to isolate and contain all 12 someone that we expect to go out and pursue 12 students at the time or protect by whatever 13 someone or be offensive or aggressive. No, we 13 means we have, whether it's to lock them up in a 14 don't expect that at all. We expect them to be 14 room, not let them out in a hall, turn off the 15 strictly defensive. 15 lights so the room seems empty, secure. 16 Q. Are armed staff members supposed to Q. And for staff members that are not 17 locate an attacker during an active shooting 17 in a classroom with children when the incident 18 situation? 18 begins, you don't know what their 19 A. No. 19 responsibilities are in an incident? 20 Q. Are they supposed to pursue an 20 A. No. All staff are supposed to try 21 attacker? 21 to remain where they are at and secure, unless 22 A. No. 22 the active shooter is there, and then it will be 23 Q. Are they supposed to engage an 23 a flight measure if that's what it takes once we 24 attacker if they are already at the location 24 get some kind of response.

Q. You testified that armed staff are

25

25 where the attacker is?

Page 122

- Q. At what point are any interviews
- 2 with a candidate conducted?
- A. Pardon me?
- Q. At what point during the process
- 5 are interviews of the candidate conducted?
- A. Prior to, through their voluntarily
- 7 coming forward and what their reasoning is and
- 8 why and what their demeanor is and their work
- 9 history, to after receiving the training and
- 10 evaluations, and then they would go through an
- 11 interview process with the --
- 12 Q. So there are two interviews; is
- 13 that correct?
- 14 A. It's not through the safety
- 15 committee. The first interview would have to be
- 16 through the administrator.
- Q. I'll ask some details about each
- 18 one, but just so I understand the basic
- 19 framework, there are two interviews, one at the
- 20 beginning and one closer to the end?
- A. One officially, which would be
- 22 towards the end, to interview them after we get
- 23 all their information. But part of the
- 24 policy -- not the policy, but part of the steps
- 25 is when they come forward to the superintendent,

Page 124 1

- A. It would be the safety committee. 2 I'm not sure of all of the members of it, but it
- 3 would be -- the resource officer is part of it,
- 4 and so are two board members, and the
- 5 superintendent.
- Q. Is the school resource officer part 7 of the safety committee?
- A. Yes. 8
- 9 Q. Is that specifically one resource
- 10 officer or another, or can both serve in that
- 12 A. Right now, it's one, but it could 13 be either.
- 14 Q. Is it Kent Hall currently?
- 15 A. Yes.
- 16 Q. And what does the committee
- 17 consider during that interview?
- A. They consider the interview
- 19 process, they consider the background, the
- 20 criminal checks, the examinations, physical
- 21 ability, everything. That's what they look at.
- 22 Q. And once the committee has
- 23 conducted that interview -- I'm sorry. Before
- 24 we get to that -- strike that.
 - Does the committee consider

Page 125

- 1 anything else as part of the interview process?
- A. Other than looking at the need and
- 3 the abilities and criminal backgrounds and the
- 4 physical ability, the mental state.
- Q. Why does the committee consider the 6 person's mental state?
- A. Just because you don't want someone 8 that's unstable.
- Q. Once the committee has conducted
- 10 this interview, what is the next step?
- A. They will either accept or just
- 12 deny the -- if they tend to think it would be a
- 13 candidate, they bring it to the board for
- 14 approval.
- 15 O. So the committee makes a
- 16 recommendation?
- 17 A. Yes.
- 18 Q. And who do they make the
- 19 recommendation to?
- 20 A. To the board.
 - O. And when does the board consider
- 22 that recommendation?
- 23 A. When they reach it and we go --
- 24 have a board meeting.
 - O. Does the board consider that

Page 123

1 she will just basically feel them out and see

- 2 why they want to do it --
- 3 O. Okay.
- A. -- if it's somebody that she can
- 5 recommend and look at their history.
- Q. Okay. And I believe you said that 7 one of the things she examines this person about
- 8 in this initial interview is the person's job 9 history; is that correct?
- 10 A. Yes.
- Q. Why does she ask about that? 11
- A. Just for their background and type 12 13 of person they are.
- O. Is their background important to
- 15 the determination whether or not to grant
- 16 authorization?
- A. Could be. 17
- 18 Q. How?
- A. Just if they have a violent history 19
- 20 or, you know, disregard of rules and
- 21 regulations, or if they are a disciplinary
- 22 problem, or anything like that.
- Q. When the safety committee meets to
- 24 conduct the final interview, who is part of that
- 25 interview?

21

25

CONFIDENTIAL - ATTORNEYS EYES ONLY Page 158 Page 160 Q. Separate from the documents we have 1 of. I know there's information she receives. 2 looked at in the exhibits today which are laid 2 but I don't know what the details are and what 3 out in front of you, does the board have any 3 they are. 4 documentation setting forth rules of engagement 4 BY MR. MILLER: 5 for armed staff members? Q. Has the board received any course 5 A. Hard copy forms, no, not that I'm 6 outline for the FASTER program? 7 aware of. 7 A. An outline, yes, from FASTER. 8 Q. In any form? 8 O. Yes? A. No, other than, you know, when they A. I'm not for sure if it came from 10 go through the training, what the expectations 10 them, but we do have -- you know, we researched. 11 on who they need to notify or anything like 11 We have knowledge of what the course outlines. 12 that. It's word of mouth. Nothing documented. O. And was that course outline Q. You believe armed staff receive 13 13 something the board considered when setting the 14 training on the rules of engagement as part of 14 training requirements for armed staff? 15 the FASTER program? 15 A. Yes. 16 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 16 Q. Do you know whether that course 17 THE WITNESS: I'm not aware of 17 outline has been produced? 18 what's actually in the FASTER program as far as 18 A. I'm not aware of actually what 19 details. 19 official outline there is that you produce. 20 BY MR. MILLER: Q. Okay. Are you aware of any other 21 Q. Are armed staff provided a document 21 documents describing the FASTER training program 22 describing the rules of engagement that is 22 that are in the board's possession? 23 different from the documents we are currently 23 A. Other than what the course outline 24 looking at as exhibits here? 24 would be that you can get off of -- what the 25 A. Not that I'm aware of. 25 outline would be, no. Page 159 Page 161 Q. Okay. Are there any documents 1 Q. The outline you are referring to, 2 other than the exhibits here today that describe 2 is that outline available online through the 3 when staff may use their firearm? 3 FASTER program website? A. Other than these documents, no, not 4 4 A. It should be. 5 that I'm aware of. 5 Q. Is that how the board obtained it? Q. Any documents other than the A. I'm not for sure exactly the steps 7 exhibits here today that describe when staff 7 of how the board obtained it. 8 members are authorized to use deadly force? Q. Did you receive any material from 9 A. Not that I'm aware. 9 FASTER personnel describing their program or 10 Q. Are there any other documents that 10 training curriculum? 11 set out any sort of guideline or standard for 11 A. We received what you can get off 12 evaluating armed staff when deciding whether or 12 the Internet. I'm not for sure where the other 13 not to grant authorization? 13 individuals got anything. 14 A. Not that I'm aware of. Q. Are there any portions of the 15 Q. Are there any documents other than 15 district's emergency management plan that relate 16 these that set out standards or guidelines for 16 to armed personnel that are not part of the 17 withdrawing or revoking authorization? 17 exhibits we have looked at here today?

A. Not that I'm aware of.Q. Does the emergency management plan

20 have any procedures for responding to an active
21 shooter that are not part of the exhibits that
22 we have looked at today?
23 A. Not that I'm aware of.

Q. Are any of the exhibits we havelooked at today part of the district's emergency

18

19

23 participate in?

18

19

24

25

A. Not that I'm aware of.

20 board's possession or the superintendent's

22 the training program that armed staff

21 possession that you are aware of that describe

Q. Are there any documents in the

MR. CONOVER: Objection.

THE WITNESS: Not that I'm aware

EXHIBIT S

	Page 1
1	IN THE COURT OF COMMON PLEAS
2	BUTLER COUNTY, OHIO
3	· * * *
4	ERIN GABBARD,
5	et al.,
6	Plaintiffs/Relators,
7	vs. CASE NO. CV 2018 09 2028
8	MADISON LOCAL SCHOOL
9	DISTRICT BOARD OF EDUCATION,
10	et al.,
11	Defendants/Respondents.
12	CONFIDENTIAL - ATTORNEYS' EYES ONLY
13	Deposition of JOHN KENT HALL,
14	Witness herein, called by the
15	Plaintiffs/Relators for cross-examination
16	pursuant to the Rules of Civil Procedure, taken
17	before me, Karen M. Rudd, a Notary Public in and
18	for the State of Ohio, at the Courtyard
19	Marriott, 1 Riverfront Plaza, Hamilton, Ohio, on
20	Friday, January 11, 2019, at 4:04 p.m.
21	* * *
22	
23	
24	 -
25	·

Page 70 1 teachers, or is it referring to the FASTER A. I did not. 1 2 training? 2 Q. If I can bring you back to Exhibit 3 MR. MILLER: I can clarify. 3 F for a moment, which I believe is on the table MR. FERGUSON: Okay. 4 next to you. 5 BY MR. MILLER: Under review of qualifications, the Q. The reference in that sentence I've 6 final bullet on the second page of this 7 just read you to the program, do you know 7 document -- it's the page that ends in 264. If 8 whether that's a reference to the FASTER program 8 I can direct your attention down towards the 9 specifically, or whether it's a reference to the 9 bottom, I'll read in summary here, and you can 10 board's program to arm teachers? 10 follow along, and then confirm whether I've read 11 A. I don't recall. 11 it right. 12 Q. Do you recall having -- strike 12 The required qualifications -- this 13 that. 13 is referring to qualifications for armed 14 Do you recall telling Dr. Jennewine 14 personnel are as follows: Holding a valid Ohio 15 that you were in favor of the FASTER program if 15 concealed handgun license, completing a minimum 16 the training process was thorough? 16 of 24 hours of response to active shooter/killer 17 A. I don't recall. 17 training from an approved vendor, including the 18 Q. Do you recall having a discussion 18 following. And do you see that on the top of 19 or telling Dr. Jennewine that you were in favor 19 the next page there are three sub-bullets 20 of the armed teacher program if its training 20 listing vendors? Do you see that? 21 process was thorough? 21 A. Yes. 22 A. I don't recall. 22 Q. And is one of those bullets in fact 23 the Butler County Sheriff's Office? 23 O. So you don't have a recollection of 24 what that is referring to either way? 24 A. Yes. We have had a couple different 25 Q. To your knowledge, does the Butler Page 71 1 discussions. I can't remember exactly what was 1 County Sheriff's Office provide training in 2 response to active shooter/killers to armed 3 Q. Is it important in your opinion for 3 personnel at Madison School District? 4 armed civilian personnel at the school to be A. Not that I'm aware of. 5 thoroughly trained? 5 Q. Have you been involved in the A. In my opinion, any type of training 6 creation of any sort of training program 7 should be thorough training. 7 concerning response to active shooters for Q. And specifically we are referring 8 Madison school personnel? 9 to training for armed civilians in a school 9 A. No. sir. 10 setting. Should the training for those 10 Q. Are you aware of any colleagues at 11 individuals be thorough? 11 the sheriff's office working on any such 12 A. Any training should be thorough. 12 training? Q. Why do you believe that the 13 A. No, sir. 14 training for armed civilians in Madison schools 14 Q. I'll represent to you that this 15 should be thorough? 15 document spells out other training obligations A. I don't recall if I said that or 16 in addition to the ones that we have just. 17 not. Any training should be thorough. If you 17 discussed. I just want to take a moment and 18 go train on something, you should have a 18 find out if you know anything about what they 19 thorough training. 19 mean. 20 Q. Do you know how the board selected 20 There is a reference to -- and this 21 the FASTER program for its training program as 21 is on page 264. It's under the heading 22 opposed to other training vendors? 22 training, and it's in the middle of the 23 A. I do not. 23 paragraph. And it reads any school employee

24 authorized to possess a firearm shall be

25 provided additional training in crisis

Page 72

Page 73

25 selection?

Q. Did you have any role in that

24

Page 74 Page 76 1 intervention, active shooter, management of 1 District's facilities? 2 hostage situations, and other training as the A. Yes, sir. 3 board or designee may determine necessary or 3 Q. What is the name of that district? 4 appropriate. Did I read that sentence 4 A. Madison Township Fire Department. 5 correctly? 5 . Q. Okay. Have you ever played any 6 role in revising portions of Madison's emergency A. Yes. Q. Do you have any idea what training management plan that relate to active shooter 8 is being referred to by that sentence? response? 9 A. No, sir. A. Not that I recall. Q. Have you had any role in creating 10 Q. And have you had any role in 11 or providing the training that's described by 11 revising Madison's emergency management plan 12 that sentence to Madison personnel in -- to your 12 with respect to any part of it that deals 13 knowledge? 13 specifically with armed teachers to your 14 knowledge? 14 A. No, sir. 15 Q. Have you taken any of the training 15 A. Not that I recall. 16 that's referenced in there to your knowledge? Q. Do you know what the term NEOLA, 16 17 A. Referenced in where? 17 NEOLA, NEOLA policies refers to? 18 O. In the sentence I read a moment 18 A. No, sir. 19 ago. 19 Q. Do you have any role in revising 20 A. We take active shooter training. 20 the Board of Education's policies to your 21 We take different trainings throughout the year. 21 knowledge? 22 Q. Okay. Do you know whether the 22 A. No, sir. 23 training you are referring to is the same 23 Q. And specifically to revising its 24 training that's referred to in this sentence or 24 NEOLA policies? 25 not? 25 A. No. sir. Page 75 Page 77 Q. Okay. Did you have any role in 1 A. I do not. 2 Q. One other thing on 264. The final 2 drafting the arm the teacher resolution that was 3 sentence of the training paragraph, which reads 3 passed by the board on -- in April 2018 to your 4 such employees must engage in proficiency 4 knowledge? 5 training with ongoing handgun practice, do you 5 A. No, sir. 6 see where it says that? Q. Do you play any role in reviewing A. Yes. 7 the qualifications of personnel who wish to 8 Q. Did I read that right? Did I read 8 become authorized to carry a firearm on Madison 9 that accurately, sir? 9 school property? 10 A. Yes, sir. 10 A. No, sir. 11 Q. Do you have any role in 11 Q. Are you a member of the Board of 12 administering or ensuring compliance with 12 Education's security or safety committee, by 13 proficiency training with ongoing handgun 13 either of those names, that interviews 14 practice for armed personnel in Madison Schools? 14 applicants to go armed in Madison Schools? 15 A. No. sir. 15 A. No, sir. 16 Q. You can put this document down. 16 Q. Have you ever interviewed someone 17 Thanks. Do you have any role in revising 17 in connection with their application for 18 Madison's emergency management plan? 18 authorization to go armed in Madison Schools? 19 A. The superintendent at times will 19 A. No, sir. 20 ask -- could ask about different emergency 20 Q. Do you have any role in revoking a 21 scenarios or guidelines. With me being the fire 21 person's authorization to go armed in school? 22 chief, I'm sometimes involved in the fire aspect

22

23

A. Not that I'm aware of, sir.

24 follow-up questions on Exhibit F, if I may.

25 I'll bring you back to it for a second.

Q. I'm going to ask you a couple of

24

23 of the school also, so --

Q. Are you the fire chief for an area

25 that encompasses the Madison Local School

EXHIBIT T

1	COURT OF COMMON PLEAS						
2	BUTLER COUNTY, OHIO						
3							
4	ERIN GABBARD, et al.,						
5	Plaintiffs,						
6	-vs- : CASE NO. CV 2018 09 2028						
7	MADISON LOCAL SCHOOL JUDGE CHARLES L. PATER						
8	DISTRICT BOARD OF : EDUCATION, et al., :						
9	Defendants.						
10	•						
11							
12							
13	DEPOSITION OF: JOHN DOE						
14	TAKEN: By the Plaintiffs						
15	PURSUANT TO: Subpoena						
16	DATE: January 12, 2019						
17	TIME: Commencing at 10:50 a.m.						
18	PLACE: Frost Brown Todd LLC						
19	9277 Centre Pointe Drive Suite 300						
20	West Chester, Ohio 45069-4866						
21	REPORTER: IRENE D. DONNER, RPR-RMR Notary Public-State of Ohio						
22							
23							
24	DONNER REPORTING						
25	1921 Harrowgate Hill Lane, Fairfield, OH 45014 idonner@fuse.net						
	DONNER REPORTING						

DONNER REPORTING (513) 829-5099

		17				19
1	to carry a firearm, you received both the authorization	.,	1	Α	No.	1)
2	letter and a Confidentiality Agreement that you had to		2	Q	Have any of your students indicated	
3	sign, correct?		3	concern about to	eachers carrying firearms?	
4	A Yes.		4	Α	No.	
5	Q Are these the only documents that you		5	Q	I believe that a little earlier you	
6	received?		6		a received some verbal instruction	
7	A I believe so, yes.		7		stration concerning your authorization	
8	Q Do you recall receiving any additional	2	8	to carry a firearr	n?	
9	documents in connection with the authorization?	73.1	9	A	Yes.	
10	A Not that I recall.		10	Q	Do you remember who you received that	t
11	Q Other than the documentation that you		11	instruction from	?	
12	have in front of you right now, which are Exhibit C and		12	A	If my memory serves me correctly, it	
13	Exhibit S, did you receive any instruction from any		13	was when I sat o	lown with Dr. Tuttle-Huff and signed the	
14	administration member about your role as an authorized		14	paperwork.		
15	individual?		15	Q	Was any other member of the	
16	A I was verbally gone over the policies		16	administration p	resent then?	
17	set in place by the Board.		17	Α	Rich was, our treasurer.	
18	Q What policies are those?		18	Q	And that is Rich Natiello?	
19	A The policies about, you know, for		19	Α	Yes.	
20	example, having the gun on myself at all times,		20	Q	Was any other member of the	
21	Confidentiality Agreements, things like that, yes.		21	administration p	present?	
22	Q Were these policies in fact the		22	Α	No.	
23	Firearms Authorization Policy?		23	Q	Were any other staff present?	
2.4	A Correct.		24	A	No.	
24			CHEST			
24 25	Q You mentioned one of the policies that	18	25	Q 		20
25	you were verbally made aware of was having a gun on		1	A	No.	20
25 1 2			1 2	A Q	No. And in that meeting where you signed	20
1 2 3	you were verbally made aware of was having a gun on yourself at all times? A Correct.		1	A Q	No. And in that meeting where you signed with Strike that.	20
1 2 3 4	you were verbally made aware of was having a gun on yourself at all times? A Correct. Q So when you do bring the firearm onto		1 2 3 4	A Q the paperwork v	No. And in that meeting where you signed with Strike that. In that meeting where you signed the	20
1 2 3 4 5	you were verbally made aware of was having a gun on yourself at all times? A Correct. Q So when you do bring the firearm onto campus Well, strike that.		1 2 3 4 5	A Q the paperwork v	No. And in that meeting where you signed with Strike that. In that meeting where you signed the Dr. Tuttle-Huff, is that when she gave	20
1 2 3 4 5 6	you were verbally made aware of was having a gun on yourself at all times? A Correct. Q So when you do bring the firearm onto campus Well, strike that. Do you in fact bring a firearm onto		1 2 3 4 5 6	A Q the paperwork with you the authoriz	No. And in that meeting where you signed with Strike that. In that meeting where you signed the Dr. Tuttle-Huff, is that when she gave cation letter?	20
1 2 3 4 5 6 7	you were verbally made aware of was having a gun on yourself at all times? A Correct. Q So when you do bring the firearm onto campus Well, strike that. Do you in fact bring a firearm onto campus?		1 2 3 4 5 6 7	A Q the paperwork with you the authoriz	No. And in that meeting where you signed with Strike that. In that meeting where you signed the Dr. Tuttle-Huff, is that when she gave ration letter? Yes.	20
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	you were verbally made aware of was having a gun on yourself at all times? A Correct. Q So when you do bring the firearm onto campus Well, strike that. Do you in fact bring a firearm onto campus? A What I said earlier, to kind of		1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A Q the paperwork v paperwork with you the authoriz A Q	No. And in that meeting where you signed with Strike that. In that meeting where you signed the Dr. Tuttle-Huff, is that when she gave ration letter? Yes. You testified earlier that part of the	20
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	you were verbally made aware of was having a gun on yourself at all times? A Correct. Q So when you do bring the firearm onto campus Well, strike that. Do you in fact bring a firearm onto campus? A What I said earlier, to kind of correct, I meant like if I do carry. We're not		1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A Q the paperwork with you the authoriz A Q verbal instruction	No. And in that meeting where you signed with Strike that. In that meeting where you signed the Dr. Tuttle-Huff, is that when she gave ration letter? Yes. You testified earlier that part of the on that you received was that you had	20
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	you were verbally made aware of was having a gun on yourself at all times? A Correct. Q So when you do bring the firearm onto campus Well, strike that. Do you in fact bring a firearm onto campus? A What I said earlier, to kind of correct, I meant like if I do carry. We're not required to have it on us all the time. But I meant if		1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A Q the paperwork with you the authorize A Q verbal instruction to have the gun	No. And in that meeting where you signed with Strike that. In that meeting where you signed the Dr. Tuttle-Huff, is that when she gave ration letter? Yes. You testified earlier that part of the on that you received was that you had on your person at all times when you	20
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	you were verbally made aware of was having a gun on yourself at all times? A Correct. Q So when you do bring the firearm onto campus Well, strike that. Do you in fact bring a firearm onto campus? A What I said earlier, to kind of correct, I meant like if I do carry. We're not required to have it on us all the time. But I meant if we do have it, it never leaves our person is what I		1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A Q the paperwork with you the authoriz A Q verbal instruction to have the gun have it at Madis	No. And in that meeting where you signed with Strike that. In that meeting where you signed the Dr. Tuttle-Huff, is that when she gave ration letter? Yes. You testified earlier that part of the on that you received was that you had on your person at all times when you on; is that correct?	20
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	you were verbally made aware of was having a gun on yourself at all times? A Correct. Q So when you do bring the firearm onto campus Well, strike that. Do you in fact bring a firearm onto campus? A What I said earlier, to kind of correct, I meant like if I do carry. We're not required to have it on us all the time. But I meant if		1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A Q the paperwork with you the authoriz A Q verbal instruction to have the gun have it at Madis A	No. And in that meeting where you signed with Strike that. In that meeting where you signed the Dr. Tuttle-Huff, is that when she gave ration letter? Yes. You testified earlier that part of the on that you received was that you had on your person at all times when you on; is that correct? Correct, yes.	20
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	you were verbally made aware of was having a gun on yourself at all times? A Correct. Q So when you do bring the firearm onto campus Well, strike that. Do you in fact bring a firearm onto campus? A What I said earlier, to kind of correct, I meant like if I do carry. We're not required to have it on us all the time. But I meant if we do have it, it never leaves our person is what I		1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A Q the paperwork with you the authorize A Q verbal instruction to have the gun have it at Madis A Q	No. And in that meeting where you signed with Strike that. In that meeting where you signed the Dr. Tuttle-Huff, is that when she gave ration letter? Yes. You testified earlier that part of the on that you received was that you had on your person at all times when you on; is that correct? Correct, yes. Did you receive any other verbal	20
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	you were verbally made aware of was having a gun on yourself at all times? A Correct. Q So when you do bring the firearm onto campus Well, strike that. Do you in fact bring a firearm onto campus? A What I said earlier, to kind of correct, I meant like if I do carry. We're not required to have it on us all the time. But I meant if we do have it, it never leaves our person is what I		1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A Q the paperwork with you the authorize A Q verbal instruction to have the gun have it at Madis A Q instructions about	No. And in that meeting where you signed with Strike that. In that meeting where you signed the Dr. Tuttle-Huff, is that when she gave ration letter? Yes. You testified earlier that part of the on that you received was that you had on your person at all times when you on; is that correct? Correct, yes. Did you receive any other verbal out your role as an authorized person	20
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	you were verbally made aware of was having a gun on yourself at all times? A Correct. Q So when you do bring the firearm onto campus Well, strike that. Do you in fact bring a firearm onto campus? A What I said earlier, to kind of correct, I meant like if I do carry. We're not required to have it on us all the time. But I meant if we do have it, it never leaves our person is what I		1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A Q the paperwork with you the authoriz A Q verbal instructio to have the gun have it at Madis A Q instructions abo carrying a firear	No. And in that meeting where you signed with Strike that. In that meeting where you signed the Dr. Tuttle-Huff, is that when she gave ration letter? Yes. You testified earlier that part of the on that you received was that you had on your person at all times when you on; is that correct? Correct, yes. Did you receive any other verbal out your role as an authorized person me?	20
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	you were verbally made aware of was having a gun on yourself at all times? A Correct. Q So when you do bring the firearm onto campus Well, strike that. Do you in fact bring a firearm onto campus? A What I said earlier, to kind of correct, I meant like if I do carry. We're not required to have it on us all the time. But I meant if we do have it, it never leaves our person is what I guess I meant to say.	18	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A Q the paperwork with you the authorized A Q verbal instruction to have the gun have it at Madised A Q instructions about carrying a firear A	No. And in that meeting where you signed with Strike that. In that meeting where you signed the Dr. Tuttle-Huff, is that when she gave ration letter? Yes. You testified earlier that part of the on that you received was that you had on your person at all times when you on; is that correct? Correct, yes. Did you receive any other verbal out your role as an authorized person orm? Yes. So what we were instructed is we	200
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	you were verbally made aware of was having a gun on yourself at all times? A Correct. Q So when you do bring the firearm onto campus Well, strike that. Do you in fact bring a firearm onto campus? A What I said earlier, to kind of correct, I meant like if I do carry. We're not required to have it on us all the time. But I meant if we do have it, it never leaves our person is what I guess I meant to say.	18	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A Q the paperwork with you the authoriz A Q verbal instruction to have the gun have it at Madis A Q instructions abo carrying a firear A are to basically,	No. And in that meeting where you signed with Strike that. In that meeting where you signed the Dr. Tuttle-Huff, is that when she gave ration letter? Yes. You testified earlier that part of the on that you received was that you had on your person at all times when you on; is that correct? Correct, yes. Did you receive any other verbal out your role as an authorized person om? Yes. So what we were instructed is we in the case of an active shooter	20
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	you were verbally made aware of was having a gun on yourself at all times? A Correct. Q So when you do bring the firearm onto campus Well, strike that. Do you in fact bring a firearm onto campus? A What I said earlier, to kind of correct, I meant like if I do carry. We're not required to have it on us all the time. But I meant if we do have it, it never leaves our person is what I guess I meant to say. Q You don't store it anywhere on Madiso property?	18	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A Q the paperwork with you the authoriz A Q verbal instruction to have the gun have it at Madis A Q instructions abo carrying a firear A are to basically, situation, we're	No. And in that meeting where you signed with Strike that. In that meeting where you signed the Dr. Tuttle-Huff, is that when she gave ration letter? Yes. You testified earlier that part of the on that you received was that you had on your person at all times when you on; is that correct? Correct, yes. Did you receive any other verbal ut your role as an authorized person of the yes. So what we were instructed is we in the case of an active shooter supposed to lockdown our rooms and	20
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	you were verbally made aware of was having a gun on yourself at all times? A Correct. Q So when you do bring the firearm onto campus Well, strike that. Do you in fact bring a firearm onto campus? A What I said earlier, to kind of correct, I meant like if I do carry. We're not required to have it on us all the time. But I meant if we do have it, it never leaves our person is what I guess I meant to say. Q You don't store it anywhere on Madiso property? A No, absolutely not.	18	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A Q the paperwork with you the authoriz A Q verbal instruction to have the gun have it at Madis A Q instructions abo carrying a firear A are to basically, situation, we're just protect that	No. And in that meeting where you signed with Strike that. In that meeting where you signed the Dr. Tuttle-Huff, is that when she gave ration letter? Yes. You testified earlier that part of the on that you received was that you had on your person at all times when you on; is that correct? Correct, yes. Did you receive any other verbal out your role as an authorized person of me? Yes. So what we were instructed is we in the case of an active shooter supposed to lockdown our rooms and area.	20
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	you were verbally made aware of was having a gun on yourself at all times? A Correct. Q So when you do bring the firearm onto campus Well, strike that. Do you in fact bring a firearm onto campus? A What I said earlier, to kind of correct, I meant like if I do carry. We're not required to have it on us all the time. But I meant if we do have it, it never leaves our person is what I guess I meant to say. Q You don't store it anywhere on Madison property? A No, absolutely not. Q At any point have any of your students	18	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A Q the paperwork with you the authoriz A Q verbal instruction to have the gun have it at Madis A Q instructions abo carrying a firear A are to basically, situation, we're just protect that	No. And in that meeting where you signed with Strike that. In that meeting where you signed the Dr. Tuttle-Huff, is that when she gave ration letter? Yes. You testified earlier that part of the on that you received was that you had on your person at all times when you on; is that correct? Correct, yes. Did you receive any other verbal ut your role as an authorized person of the yes. So what we were instructed is we in the case of an active shooter supposed to lockdown our rooms and	20
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 110 111 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	you were verbally made aware of was having a gun on yourself at all times? A Correct. Q So when you do bring the firearm onto campus Well, strike that. Do you in fact bring a firearm onto campus? A What I said earlier, to kind of correct, I meant like if I do carry. We're not required to have it on us all the time. But I meant if we do have it, it never leaves our person is what I guess I meant to say. Q You don't store it anywhere on Madiso property? A No, absolutely not. Q At any point have any of your students approached you about the firearms Strike that.	18	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A Q the paperwork with you the authoriz A Q verbal instruction to have the gun have it at Madis A Q instructions abo carrying a firear A are to basically, situation, we're just protect that Q do you mean?	No. And in that meeting where you signed with Strike that. In that meeting where you signed the Dr. Tuttle-Huff, is that when she gave ration letter? Yes. You testified earlier that part of the on that you received was that you had on your person at all times when you on; is that correct? Correct, yes. Did you receive any other verbal out your role as an authorized person of me? Yes. So what we were instructed is we in the case of an active shooter supposed to lockdown our rooms and area. When you say "protect that area," what	20
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	you were verbally made aware of was having a gun on yourself at all times? A Correct. Q So when you do bring the firearm onto campus Well, strike that. Do you in fact bring a firearm onto campus? A What I said earlier, to kind of correct, I meant like if I do carry. We're not required to have it on us all the time. But I meant if we do have it, it never leaves our person is what I guess I meant to say. Q You don't store it anywhere on Madiso property? A No, absolutely not. Q At any point have any of your students approached you about the firearms Strike that. At any point have any of your students	18	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A Q the paperwork with you the authoriz A Q verbal instruction to have the gun have it at Madis A Q instructions abo carrying a firear A are to basically, situation, we're just protect that Q do you mean? A	No. And in that meeting where you signed with Strike that. In that meeting where you signed the Dr. Tuttle-Huff, is that when she gave ration letter? Yes. You testified earlier that part of the on that you received was that you had on your person at all times when you on; is that correct? Correct, yes. Did you receive any other verbal out your role as an authorized person of me? Yes. So what we were instructed is we in the case of an active shooter supposed to lockdown our rooms and area. When you say "protect that area," what	20
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	you were verbally made aware of was having a gun on yourself at all times? A Correct. Q So when you do bring the firearm onto campus Well, strike that. Do you in fact bring a firearm onto campus? A What I said earlier, to kind of correct, I meant like if I do carry. We're not required to have it on us all the time. But I meant if we do have it, it never leaves our person is what I guess I meant to say. Q You don't store it anywhere on Madiso property? A No, absolutely not. Q At any point have any of your students approached you about the firearms Strike that.	18	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A Q the paperwork with you the authoriz A Q verbal instruction to have the gun have it at Madis A Q instructions abo carrying a firear A are to basically, situation, we're just protect that Q do you mean? A sure the kids are	No. And in that meeting where you signed with Strike that. In that meeting where you signed the Dr. Tuttle-Huff, is that when she gave ration letter? Yes. You testified earlier that part of the on that you received was that you had on your person at all times when you on; is that correct? Correct, yes. Did you receive any other verbal out your role as an authorized person of me? Yes. So what we were instructed is we in the case of an active shooter supposed to lockdown our rooms and area. When you say "protect that area," what	20

HIGH	LY CONFIDENTIAL	DEPOSITION (OF JOH	IN DOE 3	January 12, 2019
١,	Q	And when did you receive that verbal	١,	this certificate on	1 June 24, 2018?
1 2	instruction?	And when did you receive that verbal	2	A	Correct.
2		It would have been the same day that I	3	Λ.	MS. LEFKOWITZ: Okay. Now you can put
3	A	It would have been the same day that I	4	ماد ده ده	
4	•	lentiality before I signed that.	1	n aside.	I'm going to introduce Exhibit AA.
5	Q	As part of becoming authorized to	5		(Thereupon, Exhibit AA was marked for
6	•	ou took a FASTER class; is that	6	0	identification.)
7	correct?	••	7	Q	Let me know when you have had a chance
8	A	Yes.	8	to look at that do	
9	Q	And you had to pass that FASTER class	9	A	I know what it is, I'm good.
10	<u> </u>	horized; is that correct?	10	Q	What is this document?
11	Α	Yes.	11	Α	This was the qualification sheet that
12		MS. LEFKOWITZ: I'm going to enter	12	-	on with the FASTER training.
13		record Exhibit Z. Would you mark that	13	Q	Okay. And this is in fact your
14	as Exhib		14	qualification she	
15		MR. CONOVER: Just one page?	15	Α	Yes, correct.
16		MS. LEFKOWITZ: Yes.	16	Q	So it looks like you got a perfect
17		(Thereupon, Exhibit Z was marked for	17	score on it; is tha	t correct?
18		identification.)	18	Α	Correct, yes.
19	BY MS. LEFKO	WITZ:	19	Q	What's the date?
20	Q	Sir, could you tell me what you're	20	Α	It is 7/11/18.
21	looking at?		21	Q	So this qualification is dated after
22	Α	This is a certificate that I received	22	you received the	certificate of completing the FASTER
23	for passing the F	ASTER training.	23	training course, o	correct?
24	Q	The name on it is blocked out,	24	Α	Correct.
25	correct?		25	· Q	And why is that?
1 2	A Q	Correct. So sitting here today, you can't see	1 2		This certificate (indicating) shows ass. This is when I qualified
3	that it's in your na	ame, correct?	3	(indicating).	
4	Α	Correct.	4	Q	What do you mean when you say
5	Q	But for the record, I'll represent to	5	"qualified"?	
6	you that this does	s this is the certificate for John	6	Α .	When I was able to pass their rigorous
7	Doe Number		7	standards for the	ir What's the word I'm looking for?
8	Α	Okay.	8	Their standards t	to pass the class is you have to have,
9	Q	And what date was this awarded to you?	9	I think, 26 out of	28 rounds placed. I had the perfect
10	Α	June I'm sorry, the 24th of June,	10	score of 28 out o	f 28.
11	2018.		11	Q.	You're talking about the rigorous
12	Q	That's when you took the actual	12	standards for tar	get shooting; is that correct?
13	training, correct?		13	A	Yes.
14	Α	Yes, it was that week.	14	Q	So you received the certificate that I
15	Q	You can put that aside. I'm going to	15	handed to you ea	arlier before you passed the target
16	-	ally, before I move on, can you go	16	shooting test; is t	
17	back to the certifi		17	<u> </u>	MR. CONOVER: Objection.
18	Α	Uh-hum.	18	Α	Correct.
19	Q	Do you recall when you received this	19	Q	Why did you take the actual test, the
20	certificate?	• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •	20	-	est at a later date?
21	Α	This certificate right here, it would	21	A	Their standards are actually tougher
22	have been the 24	-	22		olice academy standards, and the first
23	Q	Of June?	23	_	one shot. And I would say the reason
24	A	Of June, yes.	24	=	t a hundred degrees that day, I was
25	Q	So to clarify, you would have received	25	-	been there all day, and I was a little
1 23	Y	55 to simility, you would have received	23	acityatatea, maa	ocon alore all day, and I was a little

١,	25	١.	27
1	overconfident in my skills and I went through the	1 2	A Yes.
2 3	course too fast. And that's what the trainers told me, if you slowed down, you would have done it. Because	3	Q After that shooting on February 29, 2016, did you inquire about Strike that.
4	they actually told me that I was one of the better	4	After the February 29, 2016 shooting,
5	shooters the whole week there. So I went to the range	5	did you do any research about potentially carrying a
6	a couple times, practiced, and then came back and had a	6	firearm in the classroom?
7	perfect score.	7	A No, not personally. I figured that
8	Q I've never fired a gun, so I have no	8	would be a District decision. I mean, I always thought
9	idea how hard it is or anything along those lines. I'm	9	it would be a good thing for teachers to get training,
10	just basically trying to figure out the timing of when	10	but I never actually, like, researched or approached
11	everything occurred.	11	anybody about that.
12	A Okay.	12	Q Had you ever heard of the FASTER
13	Q On the day that you received the	13	training before you attended it?
14	certificate from FASTER, the one that I showed you	14	A No, I had not.
15	earlier	15	Q I assume you're aware that back in
16	A Yes.	16	2018 there were a few school shootings in the country.
17	Q how many times did you attempt to	17	Are you aware of that?
18	pass that handgun qualification test?	18	A Yes.
19	A The first time?	19	Q One of the shootings, of course, was
20	Q Exactly.	20	in Parkland, Florida in 2018; do you remember that?
21	A You're only allowed two attempts, and	21	A Yes.
22	both attempts I only missed by one.	22	Q Did that shooting in any way influence
23	Q So you can put that aside. I want to	23	your decision to become authorized to carry a firearm?
24	come back to the FASTER training in a little bit, but	24	MR. CONOVER: Objection.
25	I'd like to take a step back a little bit. Why did you	25	A I feel not just that, but just the
1	26		nattern of shootings in our country. I feel like the
1 2	want to be able to carry a firearm at Madison?	1 2	pattern of shootings in our country, I feel like the
2	want to be able to carry a firearm at Madison? A Good question. So it all started for	2	pattern of shootings in our country, I feel like the world is just slowly getting worse and worse. And
2 3	want to be able to carry a firearm at Madison? A Good question. So it all started for me when a few years ago we actually had the active	2 3	pattern of shootings in our country, I feel like the world is just slowly getting worse and worse. And whether it's mental illness or violent video games,
2 3 4	want to be able to carry a firearm at Madison? A Good question. So it all started for me when a few years ago we actually had the active shooter in our building, and I can remember locking the	2 3 4	pattern of shootings in our country, I feel like the world is just slowly getting worse and worse. And whether it's mental illness or violent video games, movies, I don't know, but it is a problem and I don't
2 3 4 5	want to be able to carry a firearm at Madison? A Good question. So it all started for me when a few years ago we actually had the active shooter in our building, and I can remember locking the kids down in the room. I actually had a substitute	2 3 4 5	pattern of shootings in our country, I feel like the world is just slowly getting worse and worse. And whether it's mental illness or violent video games, movies, I don't know, but it is a problem and I don't see the problem going away. So I think it's just been
2 3 4 5 6	want to be able to carry a firearm at Madison? A Good question. So it all started for me when a few years ago we actually had the active shooter in our building, and I can remember locking the kids down in the room. I actually had a substitute teacher in the room with me as well and had the kids	2 3 4 5 6	pattern of shootings in our country, I feel like the world is just slowly getting worse and worse. And whether it's mental illness or violent video games, movies, I don't know, but it is a problem and I don't see the problem going away. So I think it's just been a slow, continual just worsening of the situation. And
2 3 4 5 6 7	want to be able to carry a firearm at Madison? A Good question. So it all started for me when a few years ago we actually had the active shooter in our building, and I can remember locking the kids down in the room. I actually had a substitute teacher in the room with me as well and had the kids locked down, door locked. And this was even before we	2 3 4 5 6 7	pattern of shootings in our country, I feel like the world is just slowly getting worse and worse. And whether it's mental illness or violent video games, movies, I don't know, but it is a problem and I don't see the problem going away. So I think it's just been a slow, continual just worsening of the situation. And that's really what has got me thinking, not one
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	want to be able to carry a firearm at Madison? A Good question. So it all started for me when a few years ago we actually had the active shooter in our building, and I can remember locking the kids down in the room. I actually had a substitute teacher in the room with me as well and had the kids locked down, door locked. And this was even before we had ALICE training or anything like that.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	pattern of shootings in our country, I feel like the world is just slowly getting worse and worse. And whether it's mental illness or violent video games, movies, I don't know, but it is a problem and I don't see the problem going away. So I think it's just been a slow, continual just worsening of the situation. And that's really what has got me thinking, not one particular shooting.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	want to be able to carry a firearm at Madison? A Good question. So it all started for me when a few years ago we actually had the active shooter in our building, and I can remember locking the kids down in the room. I actually had a substitute teacher in the room with me as well and had the kids locked down, door locked. And this was even before we had ALICE training or anything like that. And I can remember thinking to myself,	2 3 4 5 6 7	pattern of shootings in our country, I feel like the world is just slowly getting worse and worse. And whether it's mental illness or violent video games, movies, I don't know, but it is a problem and I don't see the problem going away. So I think it's just been a slow, continual just worsening of the situation. And that's really what has got me thinking, not one particular shooting. Q And you want to be in a position that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	want to be able to carry a firearm at Madison? A Good question. So it all started for me when a few years ago we actually had the active shooter in our building, and I can remember locking the kids down in the room. I actually had a substitute teacher in the room with me as well and had the kids locked down, door locked. And this was even before we had ALICE training or anything like that. And I can remember thinking to myself, you know, here I am, the only thing standing between	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	pattern of shootings in our country, I feel like the world is just slowly getting worse and worse. And whether it's mental illness or violent video games, movies, I don't know, but it is a problem and I don't see the problem going away. So I think it's just been a slow, continual just worsening of the situation. And that's really what has got me thinking, not one particular shooting. Q And you want to be in a position that you can defend the students that are in your classroom;
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	want to be able to carry a firearm at Madison? A Good question. So it all started for me when a few years ago we actually had the active shooter in our building, and I can remember locking the kids down in the room. I actually had a substitute teacher in the room with me as well and had the kids locked down, door locked. And this was even before we had ALICE training or anything like that. And I can remember thinking to myself, you know, here I am, the only thing standing between these kids, and I really just had a textbook in my	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	pattern of shootings in our country, I feel like the world is just slowly getting worse and worse. And whether it's mental illness or violent video games, movies, I don't know, but it is a problem and I don't see the problem going away. So I think it's just been a slow, continual just worsening of the situation. And that's really what has got me thinking, not one particular shooting. Q And you want to be in a position that you can defend the students that are in your classroom; is that correct?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	want to be able to carry a firearm at Madison? A Good question. So it all started for me when a few years ago we actually had the active shooter in our building, and I can remember locking the kids down in the room. I actually had a substitute teacher in the room with me as well and had the kids locked down, door locked. And this was even before we had ALICE training or anything like that. And I can remember thinking to myself, you know, here I am, the only thing standing between these kids, and I really just had a textbook in my hands. And I just was, like, this is not a fair fight.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	pattern of shootings in our country, I feel like the world is just slowly getting worse and worse. And whether it's mental illness or violent video games, movies, I don't know, but it is a problem and I don't see the problem going away. So I think it's just been a slow, continual just worsening of the situation. And that's really what has got me thinking, not one particular shooting. Q And you want to be in a position that you can defend the students that are in your classroom; is that correct? MR. CONOVER: Objection.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	want to be able to carry a firearm at Madison? A Good question. So it all started for me when a few years ago we actually had the active shooter in our building, and I can remember locking the kids down in the room. I actually had a substitute teacher in the room with me as well and had the kids locked down, door locked. And this was even before we had ALICE training or anything like that. And I can remember thinking to myself, you know, here I am, the only thing standing between these kids, and I really just had a textbook in my hands. And I just was, like, this is not a fair fight. And my Christian faith, I know I'm ready to die, I'm	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	pattern of shootings in our country, I feel like the world is just slowly getting worse and worse. And whether it's mental illness or violent video games, movies, I don't know, but it is a problem and I don't see the problem going away. So I think it's just been a slow, continual just worsening of the situation. And that's really what has got me thinking, not one particular shooting. Q And you want to be in a position that you can defend the students that are in your classroom; is that correct? MR. CONOVER: Objection. A Right.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	want to be able to carry a firearm at Madison? A Good question. So it all started for me when a few years ago we actually had the active shooter in our building, and I can remember locking the kids down in the room. I actually had a substitute teacher in the room with me as well and had the kids locked down, door locked. And this was even before we had ALICE training or anything like that. And I can remember thinking to myself, you know, here I am, the only thing standing between these kids, and I really just had a textbook in my hands. And I just was, like, this is not a fair fight. And my Christian faith, I know I'm ready to die, I'm confident in myself. But all I could think of was that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	pattern of shootings in our country, I feel like the world is just slowly getting worse and worse. And whether it's mental illness or violent video games, movies, I don't know, but it is a problem and I don't see the problem going away. So I think it's just been a slow, continual just worsening of the situation. And that's really what has got me thinking, not one particular shooting. Q And you want to be in a position that you can defend the students that are in your classroom; is that correct? MR. CONOVER: Objection. A Right. Q Because you're worried about their
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	want to be able to carry a firearm at Madison? A Good question. So it all started for me when a few years ago we actually had the active shooter in our building, and I can remember locking the kids down in the room. I actually had a substitute teacher in the room with me as well and had the kids locked down, door locked. And this was even before we had ALICE training or anything like that. And I can remember thinking to myself, you know, here I am, the only thing standing between these kids, and I really just had a textbook in my hands. And I just was, like, this is not a fair fight. And my Christian faith, I know I'm ready to die, I'm confident in myself. But all I could think of was that I have 25 other lives behind me and what am I supposed	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	pattern of shootings in our country, I feel like the world is just slowly getting worse and worse. And whether it's mental illness or violent video games, movies, I don't know, but it is a problem and I don't see the problem going away. So I think it's just been a slow, continual just worsening of the situation. And that's really what has got me thinking, not one particular shooting. Q And you want to be in a position that you can defend the students that are in your classroom; is that correct? MR. CONOVER: Objection. A Right. Q Because you're worried about their safety; is that correct?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	want to be able to carry a firearm at Madison? A Good question. So it all started for me when a few years ago we actually had the active shooter in our building, and I can remember locking the kids down in the room. I actually had a substitute teacher in the room with me as well and had the kids locked down, door locked. And this was even before we had ALICE training or anything like that. And I can remember thinking to myself, you know, here I am, the only thing standing between these kids, and I really just had a textbook in my hands. And I just was, like, this is not a fair fight. And my Christian faith, I know I'm ready to die, I'm confident in myself. But all I could think of was that I have 25 other lives behind me and what am I supposed to do with a book? And that's when I started thinking	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	pattern of shootings in our country, I feel like the world is just slowly getting worse and worse. And whether it's mental illness or violent video games, movies, I don't know, but it is a problem and I don't see the problem going away. So I think it's just been a slow, continual just worsening of the situation. And that's really what has got me thinking, not one particular shooting. Q And you want to be in a position that you can defend the students that are in your classroom; is that correct? MR. CONOVER: Objection. A Right. Q Because you're worried about their safety; is that correct? MR. CONOVER: Objection.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	want to be able to carry a firearm at Madison? A Good question. So it all started for me when a few years ago we actually had the active shooter in our building, and I can remember locking the kids down in the room. I actually had a substitute teacher in the room with me as well and had the kids locked down, door locked. And this was even before we had ALICE training or anything like that. And I can remember thinking to myself, you know, here I am, the only thing standing between these kids, and I really just had a textbook in my hands. And I just was, like, this is not a fair fight. And my Christian faith, I know I'm ready to die, I'm confident in myself. But all I could think of was that I have 25 other lives behind me and what am I supposed to do with a book? And that's when I started thinking that I would love, if ever the laws changed, at that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	pattern of shootings in our country, I feel like the world is just slowly getting worse and worse. And whether it's mental illness or violent video games, movies, I don't know, but it is a problem and I don't see the problem going away. So I think it's just been a slow, continual just worsening of the situation. And that's really what has got me thinking, not one particular shooting. Q And you want to be in a position that you can defend the students that are in your classroom; is that correct? MR. CONOVER: Objection. A Right. Q Because you're worried about their safety; is that correct? MR. CONOVER: Objection. A Correct.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	want to be able to carry a firearm at Madison? A Good question. So it all started for me when a few years ago we actually had the active shooter in our building, and I can remember locking the kids down in the room. I actually had a substitute teacher in the room with me as well and had the kids locked down, door locked. And this was even before we had ALICE training or anything like that. And I can remember thinking to myself, you know, here I am, the only thing standing between these kids, and I really just had a textbook in my hands. And I just was, like, this is not a fair fight. And my Christian faith, I know I'm ready to die, I'm confident in myself. But all I could think of was that I have 25 other lives behind me and what am I supposed to do with a book? And that's when I started thinking that I would love, if ever the laws changed, at that point that I would be interested in carrying in the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	pattern of shootings in our country, I feel like the world is just slowly getting worse and worse. And whether it's mental illness or violent video games, movies, I don't know, but it is a problem and I don't see the problem going away. So I think it's just been a slow, continual just worsening of the situation. And that's really what has got me thinking, not one particular shooting. Q And you want to be in a position that you can defend the students that are in your classroom; is that correct? MR. CONOVER: Objection. A Right. Q Because you're worried about their safety; is that correct? MR. CONOVER: Objection. A Correct. Q Have you ever been interested in
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	want to be able to carry a firearm at Madison? A Good question. So it all started for me when a few years ago we actually had the active shooter in our building, and I can remember locking the kids down in the room. I actually had a substitute teacher in the room with me as well and had the kids locked down, door locked. And this was even before we had ALICE training or anything like that. And I can remember thinking to myself, you know, here I am, the only thing standing between these kids, and I really just had a textbook in my hands. And I just was, like, this is not a fair fight. And my Christian faith, I know I'm ready to die, I'm confident in myself. But all I could think of was that I have 25 other lives behind me and what am I supposed to do with a book? And that's when I started thinking that I would love, if ever the laws changed, at that point that I would be interested in carrying in the classroom.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	pattern of shootings in our country, I feel like the world is just slowly getting worse and worse. And whether it's mental illness or violent video games, movies, I don't know, but it is a problem and I don't see the problem going away. So I think it's just been a slow, continual just worsening of the situation. And that's really what has got me thinking, not one particular shooting. Q And you want to be in a position that you can defend the students that are in your classroom; is that correct? MR. CONOVER: Objection. A Right. Q Because you're worried about their safety; is that correct? MR. CONOVER: Objection. A Correct. Q Have you ever been interested in joining the law enforcement profession?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	want to be able to carry a firearm at Madison? A Good question. So it all started for me when a few years ago we actually had the active shooter in our building, and I can remember locking the kids down in the room. I actually had a substitute teacher in the room with me as well and had the kids locked down, door locked. And this was even before we had ALICE training or anything like that. And I can remember thinking to myself, you know, here I am, the only thing standing between these kids, and I really just had a textbook in my hands. And I just was, like, this is not a fair fight. And my Christian faith, I know I'm ready to die, I'm confident in myself. But all I could think of was that I have 25 other lives behind me and what am I supposed to do with a book? And that's when I started thinking that I would love, if ever the laws changed, at that point that I would be interested in carrying in the classroom. Q And I just want to clarify, when you	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	pattern of shootings in our country, I feel like the world is just slowly getting worse and worse. And whether it's mental illness or violent video games, movies, I don't know, but it is a problem and I don't see the problem going away. So I think it's just been a slow, continual just worsening of the situation. And that's really what has got me thinking, not one particular shooting. Q And you want to be in a position that you can defend the students that are in your classroom; is that correct? MR. CONOVER: Objection. A Right. Q Because you're worried about their safety; is that correct? MR. CONOVER: Objection. A Correct. Q Have you ever been interested in joining the law enforcement profession? A No.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	want to be able to carry a firearm at Madison? A Good question. So it all started for me when a few years ago we actually had the active shooter in our building, and I can remember locking the kids down in the room. I actually had a substitute teacher in the room with me as well and had the kids locked down, door locked. And this was even before we had ALICE training or anything like that. And I can remember thinking to myself, you know, here I am, the only thing standing between these kids, and I really just had a textbook in my hands. And I just was, like, this is not a fair fight. And my Christian faith, I know I'm ready to die, I'm confident in myself. But all I could think of was that I have 25 other lives behind me and what am I supposed to do with a book? And that's when I started thinking that I would love, if ever the laws changed, at that point that I would be interested in carrying in the classroom. Q And I just want to clarify, when you refer to the shooting that occurred at the school, that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	pattern of shootings in our country, I feel like the world is just slowly getting worse and worse. And whether it's mental illness or violent video games, movies, I don't know, but it is a problem and I don't see the problem going away. So I think it's just been a slow, continual just worsening of the situation. And that's really what has got me thinking, not one particular shooting. Q And you want to be in a position that you can defend the students that are in your classroom; is that correct? MR. CONOVER: Objection. A Right. Q Because you're worried about their safety; is that correct? MR. CONOVER: Objection. A Correct. Q Have you ever been interested in joining the law enforcement profession? A No. MR. CONOVER: Objection.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	want to be able to carry a firearm at Madison? A Good question. So it all started for me when a few years ago we actually had the active shooter in our building, and I can remember locking the kids down in the room. I actually had a substitute teacher in the room with me as well and had the kids locked down, door locked. And this was even before we had ALICE training or anything like that. And I can remember thinking to myself, you know, here I am, the only thing standing between these kids, and I really just had a textbook in my hands. And I just was, like, this is not a fair fight. And my Christian faith, I know I'm ready to die, I'm confident in myself. But all I could think of was that I have 25 other lives behind me and what am I supposed to do with a book? And that's when I started thinking that I would love, if ever the laws changed, at that point that I would be interested in carrying in the classroom. Q And I just want to clarify, when you refer to the shooting that occurred at the school, that was the shooting that happened on February 29, 2016?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	pattern of shootings in our country, I feel like the world is just slowly getting worse and worse. And whether it's mental illness or violent video games, movies, I don't know, but it is a problem and I don't see the problem going away. So I think it's just been a slow, continual just worsening of the situation. And that's really what has got me thinking, not one particular shooting. Q And you want to be in a position that you can defend the students that are in your classroom; is that correct? MR. CONOVER: Objection. A Right. Q Because you're worried about their safety; is that correct? MR. CONOVER: Objection. A Correct. Q Have you ever been interested in joining the law enforcement profession? A No. MR. CONOVER: Objection. Q You have always wanted to be a
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	want to be able to carry a firearm at Madison? A Good question. So it all started for me when a few years ago we actually had the active shooter in our building, and I can remember locking the kids down in the room. I actually had a substitute teacher in the room with me as well and had the kids locked down, door locked. And this was even before we had ALICE training or anything like that. And I can remember thinking to myself, you know, here I am, the only thing standing between these kids, and I really just had a textbook in my hands. And I just was, like, this is not a fair fight. And my Christian faith, I know I'm ready to die, I'm confident in myself. But all I could think of was that I have 25 other lives behind me and what am I supposed to do with a book? And that's when I started thinking that I would love, if ever the laws changed, at that point that I would be interested in carrying in the classroom. Q And I just want to clarify, when you refer to the shooting that occurred at the school, that was the shooting that happened on February 29, 2016? A Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	pattern of shootings in our country, I feel like the world is just slowly getting worse and worse. And whether it's mental illness or violent video games, movies, I don't know, but it is a problem and I don't see the problem going away. So I think it's just been a slow, continual just worsening of the situation. And that's really what has got me thinking, not one particular shooting. Q And you want to be in a position that you can defend the students that are in your classroom; is that correct? MR. CONOVER: Objection. A Right. Q Because you're worried about their safety; is that correct? MR. CONOVER: Objection. A Correct. Q Have you ever been interested in joining the law enforcement profession? A No. MR. CONOVER: Objection. Q You have always wanted to be a teacher?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	want to be able to carry a firearm at Madison? A Good question. So it all started for me when a few years ago we actually had the active shooter in our building, and I can remember locking the kids down in the room. I actually had a substitute teacher in the room with me as well and had the kids locked down, door locked. And this was even before we had ALICE training or anything like that. And I can remember thinking to myself, you know, here I am, the only thing standing between these kids, and I really just had a textbook in my hands. And I just was, like, this is not a fair fight. And my Christian faith, I know I'm ready to die, I'm confident in myself. But all I could think of was that I have 25 other lives behind me and what am I supposed to do with a book? And that's when I started thinking that I would love, if ever the laws changed, at that point that I would be interested in carrying in the classroom. Q And I just want to clarify, when you refer to the shooting that occurred at the school, that was the shooting that happened on February 29, 2016?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	pattern of shootings in our country, I feel like the world is just slowly getting worse and worse. And whether it's mental illness or violent video games, movies, I don't know, but it is a problem and I don't see the problem going away. So I think it's just been a slow, continual just worsening of the situation. And that's really what has got me thinking, not one particular shooting. Q And you want to be in a position that you can defend the students that are in your classroom; is that correct? MR. CONOVER: Objection. A Right. Q Because you're worried about their safety; is that correct? MR. CONOVER: Objection. A Correct. Q Have you ever been interested in joining the law enforcement profession? A No. MR. CONOVER: Objection. Q You have always wanted to be a teacher? A Correct.

HIGH	LY CONFIDENTIAL	DEPOSITIO	N OF JO	HN DOE 3	January 12, 2019
	-				43
1	in that case, they	can get up close and then stop the	1	comes into the crowd at some point; is the	at correct?
2	shooter.		2	A Yes.	
3	Q	When you say "they can get up close,"	3	Q And starts shooting?	
4		son who was acting as armed personnel?	4	A Yes.	
5	Α .	Yes, correct.	5	Q And where is the armed	i personnel at
6	Q	And, again, I just want to make sure I	6	that point?	
7	-	e details correctly. So the	7	A For that particular situa	ition, they
8	simulation is occi		8	were just like So we're in a field, but the	ere was
9	Α	Yes, that one was outside in the	9	also like a hallway like structure built, so	they
10	field, yes.		10	couldn't see what was going on. They we	re just kind of
11	Q	And I imagine there's a lot of people	11	walking and turned the corner when it hap	ppened.
12	in this simulation		12	Q And then what did they	do from there
13	Α	Yes.	13	on?	
14	Q	You have people who are part of the	14	A From there on, as peop	le are
15	football team?	• •	15	scattering, they identify the shooter and the	nen they
16	Α	Yes.	16	took them down.	
17	Q	And people who are in the audience?	17	Q So is it fair to say that t	hey
18	A	Yes.	18		
19	Q	And then you have one shooter?	19	MR. CONOVER: Ob	jection.
20	Ā	Correct, yes.	20	A. Well, in that scenario, l	l don't see
21	Q	And you have one armed staff?	21	how It's not like it's that type of classro	om
22	Ä	Yes, in that scenario we did. And can	22		
23	I say something e	else? And there was also some	23	that time. In that situation, as a human be	eing, I
24		In each scenario there is also	24		-
25	individuals as wo	ounded. And then they would actually,	25	from happening. But that's not, obviously	•
1 2		42 was stopped, then the first-aid ining kind of went in of the	1 - 2	been asked to do by the Board. Because in several of the	44 he scenarios.
3	simulation.		3	we were trained to hunt the bad guy. But	··· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
4	0	Great. And did you actually have that	4	our role at Madison. Now, I know some	
5	kind of first-aid r	portion of the simulation at every	5	may take those roles, but that's not what w	
6	scenario?		6	instructed to do at Madison, if that makes	
7	A	So the first couple scenarios, they	7	MS. LEFKOWITZ: Y	
8		n like the second half of our	8	clear, I just don't remember my q	•
9		l involved applying the first-aid as	9	So I'm going to ask the court rep	•
10	well.		10		
111	Q	And what was your role in that	11		ion was read back
12	particular simular		12	-	
13	A	In that one, I was just audience or	13	.,	
14	just a participant	that was scared, running away.	14		
15		MR. CONOVER: Just for my purpose, as	e 15	•	
16	we talkii	ng about the football game scenario?	16		that you just
17		a question between	17	•	
18	BY MS. LEFKO	•	18		•
19	Q	Yes, we are talking about the	19		
20	football/pep rally		20		
21	Α	Yes.	21	•	jection.
22	Q	Do you understand that?	22		-
23	Ā	Yes.	23	been instructed by your superintendent th	
24		MR. CONOVER: Thank you.	24		
25	Q	So in that simulation, the attacker	25	-	

1		45		47
1	Α	Well, we talked more about in the	1	them were acting well, they were students, but they
2	classroom. Lik	te I personally don't attend football	2	were also the injured role, and then there was one bad
3	games, but we'	ve been told that we are just to lockdown	3	guy.
4	our area and se	cure our kids and protect them.	4	Q Okay. And so what did you do in that
5	Q	But I assume, even though you don't	5	simulation?
6		games, you are allowed to bring your	6	A In that simulation, we heard the
7	firearm to a foo	otball game; is that correct?	7	gunshots in the hallway, the kids kind of scattered,
8	Α	Correct.	8	the person entered the room; and as soon as they
9	. Q	Is the football stadium on Madison's	9	entered the room, that's when I drew and fired the
10	campus?	•	10	airsoft gun at the bad guy.
11	· A	Correct.	11	Q During that simulation, were you
12	Q	So if, God forbid, something like	12	trained to lock the door of the band room?
13		tion that you just described at the	13	A We were told in that scenario that we
14		n, occurred, what would you do in that	14	wouldn't have time because it just literally happened
15	situation?		15	that fast.
16		MR. CONOVER: Objection.	16	Q I just want to make sure the record is
17	Α	What would I do?	17	clear. The shooting happened that fast?
18	Q	Yes.	18	A Yes.
19	Α	I'm at the game, I see students dying,	19	Q So you wouldn't have time to
20	•	l, boom, dead kid, boom, dead kid. The	20	A In this scenario, I would not have
21	-	n or eight minutes away. I'm not going	21	time because literally I was standing and between me
22	_	m out of the stadium, but if I am there	22	and the door was the students and they just kind of
23		going to take action. As a human	23	scattered. And as soon as the shooting started, at
24	=	t by and watch death.	24	that point the gunman is already in the room.
25	Q	And to clarify, when you said "take	25	Q Were there any scenarios during the
1 2	Α	the action that you're referring to? I'm going to draw my weapon and shoot	1 2	training where you were expected to lock the door and hide?
3	the murderer.		3	A Not in the particular FASTER training,
4	Q	So you have described, I believe,	4	no.
5	three scenarios	•	5	Q So you mentioned, I believe, that in
6	Α	Uh-hum.	6	the band director scenario you were the armed staff,
7	Q	Is that correct?	7	соттест?
8	Α	Yes, correct.	8	A Correct.
9	Q	One of those involved a suicide?	9	Q Were there any other simulations in
10	Α	Correct.	10	which you were the armed staff?
11	Q	The second involved an angry parent at	11	A No.
12	the principal's		12	Q Approximately how many simulations
13	A	Yes.	13	overall did you do that weekend?
14	Q	And the third one involved a football	14	A Maybe eight or nine, ten-ish upper
15	game?	••	15	range.
16	A	Yes.	16	MS. LEFKOWITZ: Let's take like a
17	Q	In any of those scenarios, were you	17	two-minute break. Is that okay?
18	the armed pers		18	THE WITNESS: That's fine.
19	A	Yes, I was. In my scenario, I was a	19	(Deposition stood in recess.)
20		And in my scenario, I was like doing	20	MS. LEFKOWITZ: Back on the record.
21		cert practice and there was a shooter in	21	BY MS. LEFKOWITZ:
22	•	at entered my room basically.	22	Q An active shooter situation is a
23	Q	And in that room where you were, you	23	stressful situation; is that fair?
24		s who were acting as students, correct?	24 25	A Yeah, yes. Q And if you were ever faced with an
25	A	Some were acting as students, some of	. 23	

HIGH	LY CONFIDENTIAL DEPOSITION (OF JOI	HN DOE 3 January 12, 20
	<u>.</u>		
1	active shooter situation, you would rely on the FASTER	1	Q Was there any Strike that.
2	training that you received, correct?	2	You were at FASTER training on a
3	A Yes.	3	weekend, I assume?
4	Q And why is that?	4	A It was like — I think it was a
5	A They stressed like breathing to calm	5	Thursday through a Saturday, I believe.
6	down your stress in that stressful situation. They	6	Q Okay. So during that period that you
7	taught us the proper, you know, grip, trigger control	7	were at the FASTER training, was there any special
8	to make sure our shots are a hundred percent accurate,	8	training set aside for just Madison personnel?
9	then that would be why.	9	A No.
10	Q So if you're in a stressful active	10	Q All of the participants trained
11	shooter situation, you fall back on your training,	11	together; is that correct?
12	correct?	12	-
13	MR. CONOVER: Objection.	13	
14	A Yes.	14	
15	Q I believe you mentioned earlier in	15	
16	your testimony that at least some of the training that	16	
17	you received in FASTER involved hunting the bad guy; is	17	
18	that correct?	18	
19	MR. CONOVER: Objection.	19	· · ·
20	A It did; but, once again, that's not my	20	
21	role at Madison School District, and that's something	21	just taught us how to move through a hallway, how to
22	personally that I don't want to do. Even going through	22	
23		23	• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •
	the training, I remember saying that's not what I want	24	· · · ·
24	to do.	25	3 , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , ,
23	Q And I understand that, but you did	23	PASTER:
١,	50	١.	52
1	receive training from FASTER on how to hunt the bad	1 2	A Yes.
2	guy; is that correct?		Q And when you were looking into the rooms, part of what you were looking for was the
3	A Yes.	3	
4	MR. CONOVER: Objection. I think he	5	shooter; is that correct?
5	said that in his last answer.	1	A Yes, in the training.
6	MS. LEFKOWITZ: Sorry, can you repeat	6	(Thereupon, Exhibit W was introduced
′	his answer, the very last one?	7	for identification.)
8	MR. CONOVER: Can you repeat the	8	Q I'm going to introduce a document that
9	question and the answer, please?	9	was previously marked as W. What is the document that
10	(Thereupon, the Question and Answer	10	- · · y · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
11	were read back by the court reporter.	11	A "FASTER Saves Lives, a School
12	Question: "And I understand that, but	12	
13	you did receive training from FASTER	13	
		14	
14	on how to hunt the bad guy; is that	1	
15	correct?" Answer: "Yes.")	15	•
15 16	correct?" Answer: "Yes.") BY MS. LEFKOWITZ:	16	don't remember exactly.
15 16 17	correct?" Answer: "Yes.") BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: Q Are there particular simulations that	16 17	don't remember exactly. Q Okay. No problem. My next question
15 16 17 18	correct?" Answer: "Yes.") BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: Q Are there particular simulations that you have not previously mentioned in which you were	16 17 18	don't remember exactly. Q Okay. No problem. My next question isn't about that, so you can set it aside, actually,
15 16 17 18 19	correct?" Answer: "Yes.") BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: Q Are there particular simulations that you have not previously mentioned in which you were instructed on how to hunt the bad guy?	16 17 18 19	don't remember exactly. Q Okay. No problem. My next question isn't about that, so you can set it aside, actually, for a second. Did you receive any written material
15 16 17 18 19 20	correct?" Answer: "Yes.") BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: Q Are there particular simulations that you have not previously mentioned in which you were instructed on how to hunt the bad guy? MR. CONOVER: Objection.	16 17 18 19 20	don't remember exactly. Q Okay. No problem. My next question isn't about that, so you can set it aside, actually, for a second. Did you receive any written material
15 16 17 18 19	correct?" Answer: "Yes.") BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: Q Are there particular simulations that you have not previously mentioned in which you were instructed on how to hunt the bad guy?	16 17 18 19 20 21	don't remember exactly. Q Okay. No problem. My next question isn't about that, so you can set it aside, actually, for a second. Did you receive any written material from FASTER while you were at the training? A Other than our like score sheet and
15 16 17 18 19 20	correct?" Answer: "Yes.") BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: Q Are there particular simulations that you have not previously mentioned in which you were instructed on how to hunt the bad guy? MR. CONOVER: Objection.	16 17 18 19 20	don't remember exactly. Q Okay. No problem. My next question isn't about that, so you can set it aside, actually, for a second. Did you receive any written material from FASTER while you were at the training? A Other than our like score sheet and our certificates, no.
15 16 17 18 19 20 21	correct?" Answer: "Yes.") BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: Q Are there particular simulations that you have not previously mentioned in which you were instructed on how to hunt the bad guy? MR. CONOVER: Objection. A We were taught how to like move through a hallway and like check rooms; but, once again, that does not apply to my role. I know some	16 17 18 19 20 21	don't remember exactly. Q Okay. No problem. My next question isn't about that, so you can set it aside, actually, for a second. Did you receive any written material from FASTER while you were at the training? A Other than our like score sheet and our certificates, no.
15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	correct?" Answer: "Yes.") BY MS. LEFKOWITZ: Q Are there particular simulations that you have not previously mentioned in which you were instructed on how to hunt the bad guy? MR. CONOVER: Objection. A We were taught how to like move through a hallway and like check rooms; but, once	16 17 18 19 20 21 22	don't remember exactly. Q Okay. No problem. My next question isn't about that, so you can set it aside, actually, for a second. Did you receive any written material from FASTER while you were at the training? A Other than our like score sheet and our certificates, no. Q You didn't receive any kind of written

HIGH	LY CONFIDENTIA	AL .	DEPOSITION ()F JOI	IN DOE 3	January	12, 2019
			61				63
1	for those police	-		1	Q	you're supposed to peek out; is	
2	Q	Now, let's move onto the next	bullet	2	that the idea?		
3	•	see where it says "Range"?		3	Α	Essentially, yes.	
4	Α	Yes.		4	Q	And in that scenario, you're walking	
5	Q	Two bullet points down, do yo		5	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	, you have to round a corner and look in	
6		from the holster, concealment ca	•	6	another classro	om; is that correct?	
7	methods. Unc	onventional carry methods." Do y	ou see	7	Α	Yes.	
8	that?			8	Q	What are drop outs?	
9	Α	Uh-hum, yes.		9	Α	Where do you see that at?	
10	Q	Did I read that correctly?		10	Q	Sure. We're on the same bullet point,	
11	Α	Yes.		11	right after "corn	ner rounding," it says "drop outs." I	
12	Q	What are unconventional carry	methods?	12	think it's a little	farther up, back to "Range." One,	
13	Α	From what I remember from the	ne class,	13	two, three, the f	fourth bullet point under "Range" it	
14	let's see here, I	think that may be referring to we	•	14	starts "Tactics,	corner rounding," and then "drop	
15	learned Let's	say a shooter comes in the room,		15	outs." Do you s	see that?	
16	starts shooting.	and my right hand gets shot and I	I	16	Α	I personally don't remember what the	
17	can't - I'm righ	t-handed. So, obviously, we learn	ned	17	drop outs refers	to, to be honest.	
18	how to shoot o	ne handed, how to draw with you	left	18	Q	That's fair. And the next phrase	
19	hand, things lik	te that. How to like for me		19	after that is "set	ting an ambush"?	
20	personally, I do	on't carry with a round chamber ju	st as	20	Α	Yes.	
21	an added safety	level. How to chamber the round	d with	21	Q	Can you recall what training you	
22	•	gs like that, I believe that's what		22	received on sett		
23	that's referring	•		23	Α	They didn't talk a lot about that. It	
24	0	Okay. The next bullet point d	own, can	24	was more of]	I believe the way they instructed was if	
25	•	at next sentence?		25		comes in the room, then you're trying	
			62		·		64
1	Α	"Shooting while moving, singl		1	to get to like an	opposite corner. So they're coming	UT
2	shooting both	dominant and non-dominant hand	ri .	2		ke see you, I believe is what it	
3	Q	Can you tell me what instruction	on you	3	meant. But I do	on't remember a lot about that training	
4	received on she	ooting while moving?		4	either.	_	
5	. A	Oh, yes. So if a bad guy come	s in the	5	Q	Do you see the next bullet point? It	
6	room, starts sh	ooting, if I stand there, it's way		6	says, "Decision	making skills with roped firearms." Do	
7		t. So it was more of a controlled		7	you see that?		
				1	-		

moving, stepping aside as you're shooting, just so that you're not standing there static giving an easier target to the bad guy. 10 Thank you. Now let's go down to the 11 Q 12 next bullet point. 13 Α Okay. 14 Q That says, "Tactics, corner rounding, drop outs, and setting an ambush," correct? 16 Α Yes. 17 Q What is "corner rounding"? I think that has to do with when we 18 19 learned how -- like when they were showing us clearing a room, how to like turn a corner and using the corner as a concealment. But, once again, I said that's not 21 22 what our District was wanting us to do. 23 So you're turning a corner and instead

of putting your whole body out -

Correct.

Α

24

25

8 Yes. Do you know what a roped firearm is? 9 Q 10 Yes. So essentially that was like when we were on the range training, you would take the clip out of the gun, open it up, and you would take a rope, stick it through, so that way there was no way --It was basically making it a dummy gun essentially to practice with. 16 Q Okay. Got it, got it. THE COURT REPORTER: Did you say dummy 17 gun? 18 19 Dummy gun. I mean, it's not a dummy gun, but it's just a rope that goes in, so that there's 21 no way that a bullet could go in there. 22 I'm going to move two bullet points 23 down to where it says "People handling skills, weapon retention in hand and in holster." Do you see that? 24

Say that one more time, what am I

25

Α

EXHIBIT U

1	COURT OF COMMON PLEAS
2	BUTLER COUNTY, OHIO
3	
4	ERIN GABBARD, et al.,
5	Plaintiffs, :
6	-vs- : CASE NO. CV 2018 09 2028
7 8	MADISON LOCAL SCHOOL JUDGE CHARLES L. PATER DISTRICT BOARD OF :
	EDUCATION, et al., :
9	Defendants. :
10	
11	. – – –
12	_
13	DEPOSITION OF: JOHN DOE
14	TAKEN: By the Plaintiffs
15	PURSUANT TO: Subpoena
16	DATE: January 12, 2019
17	TIME: Commencing at 12:45 p.m.
18	PLACE: Frost Brown Todd LLC 9277 Centre Pointe Drive
19	Suite 300 West Chester, Ohio 45069-4866
20	REPORTER: IRENE D. DONNER, RPR-RMR
21	Notary Public-State of Ohio
22	-
23	
24	DONNER REPORTING
25	1921 Harrowgate Hill Lane, Fairfield, OH 45014 idonner@fuse.net
	DONNER REPORTING

DONNER REPORTING (513) 829-5099

HIGH	LY CONFIDENTIAL	DEPOSITION	OF JO	HN DOE 1	January 12, 2019
		•			
1	Α	As I said before, how to improve	1	Α	Correct. 23
2	handling of wear		2	0	You're a member at a range somewhere,
3	Q	After you had reviewed these books and	3	I assume; is that	
4	=	at happened next in terms of becoming	4	A	I am.
5	authorized?		5	Q	So this was target practice conducted
6	A	I began training, I went to the	6	-	this range or was it something else?
7	training.	1 oogan daming, 1 wont to the	7	Α	Yes.
8	Q	And the training you're referring to	8	.Q	Specifically, it was target practice
9	specifically is FA	- · · ·	9	at this range?	-F,
10	A	Yes.	10	A	Correct.
11	Q	How did you become enrolled in FASTER	111	Q	Any other training that you have done
12	training?	·	12	on your own?	1, 0
13	A	I believe the Board of Education	13	A	No.
14	enrolled me into		14	Q	Had you done any training on your own
15	O O	Okay. Prior to enrolling in the	15	=	the FASTER program?
16	•	g, did you have any conversations with	16	A	Not really.
17		or the superintendent or any other	17	Q	So you mentioned a number of
18		dministration at Madison concerning	18	-	I believe you mentioned a drug
19	becoming an arm		19	-	ntal health exam I think you may have
20	A	No.	20	<u> </u>	d once you obtained or completed those
21	0	To your recollection, it was solely	21		happened next with respect to
22	•	ill with David French?	22	authorization?	nappened next with respect to
23	A	Yes.	23		We were interviewed by the Doord
1				A	We were interviewed by the Board.
24	Q	When did you take FASTER training? June of 2018.	24	Q	And I believe you used the word "we."
25	A	Julie of 2018.	25	is that what i no	eard, or did you say "I"?
١,	à	22	Ι,		
	Q	And that's when you completed it as	1	A	Individually we were interviewed, each
2	well?	V	2		viewed by the Board individually.
3	A	Yes.	3	Q	You personally were interviewed by the
4	. Q	Did you successfully complete it?	4	Board?	
5	A	Yes.	5	A	Yes.
6	Q	Did you earn a certification of	6	Q	And who was present at your interview
7	completion for it		7	in total?	
8	A	Yes.	8	Α	Dr. Jennewine, Mr. Robinson, and
9	Q	After you had taken the FASTER	9		, who was not the superintendent while
10		as the next step to becoming an armed	10		s taking place. We hired her
11	staff member?		11		ink we hired her in July.
12	Α	I had to complete a psychological	12	Q	Okay. And this interview in your case
13		g screening, we always have background	13	took place when	-
14	checks, and I cor	_	14	Α	I believe it was in mid August.
15	Q	You're referring to training conducte	15	Q	Was Dr. Tuttle-Huff the superintendent
16	on your own?		16	by then?	
17	Α	Uh-hum.	17	Α	Yes.
18	Q	Or in some sort of structured setting?	18	Q	How many interviews did you conduct
19	Α	Yes, on my own.	19		superintendent, or any combination of
20	Q	I'm sorry, your answer was?	20	them?	
21	A	On my own.	21	Α	I believe just the one.
22	Q	So what sort of training were you	22	Q	And you mentioned "we." Was that a
23	doing on your ov	vn?	23	reference to the	other armed staff persons at Madison?
24	Α	Mastering shot placement.	24	Α	Yes.
25	Q	And this is using a handgun?	25	Q	How do you know that they took or
1			1		

		25		2'	7
1	why do you bel	ieve that they were also interviewed by	1	(Off-the-record discussion.)	•
2	the Board?		2	(Thereupon, Exhibit S was introduced	
3	Α	I think that that was the process that	3	for the record.)	
4		ssumed that because we were all doing	4	BY MR. MILLER:	
5		that that was the process that each of	5	Q Okay. Back on the record, please.	
6	us would have.		6	Sir, I'd like to show you a document that was	
7	Q	Did you see them or hear them being	7	previously marked as Exhibit S. Could you grab ahold	
8	interviewed?	•	8	of that? Okay. Now, I don't need you to review the	
9	A	I didn't.	9	entirety of this document. I want to direct you first,	
10	Q	Were you present at the interviews?	10	do you see the little numbers in the bottom right-hand	
11	Α	No.	11	corner, like a six-digit number?	
12	Q	Did you discuss with them the fact	12	A Uh-hum.	
13		en interviewed by the Board?	13	Q So I'm going to be referring to the	
14	Α	No.	14	pages by that number. If you would please turn to	
15	Q	How did you know to attend this	15	Page 307, and then also to Page 309. If you would take	
16	interview?		16	a look at both of those pages? Do you recognize the	
17	Α	I was called to meet with the Board	17	handwriting, a limited snippet of it, and the date on	
18	members.		18	either of those two pages?	
19	Q	Specifically, was it a phone call?	19	A 309?	
20	Α	Uh-hum.	20	Q Yes. Do you believe that Page 309	
21	Q	Did you receive any email about it?	21	bears your handwriting?	
22	Α	No.	22	A I believe.	
23	Q	What took place at this interview?	23	Q Do you recall signing this document on	
24	Α	To the best of my memory, a briefing	24	the date shown?	
25	on our policy o	f how we were going to carry, the basic	25	A I believe I was given this paper. I	
			1		
		26		28	8
1	expectations.	26	1	don't know if I have a copy of this.	8
1 2	expectations.	26 Did you review any documents or were	1 2	don't know if I have a copy of this. Q You had referred in testimony a moment	8
	Q			don't know if I have a copy of this.	8
2	Q you given any d A	Did you review any documents or were ocuments during that interview? I believe we were given one, either at	2	don't know if I have a copy of this. Q You had referred in testimony a moment	8
2 3	Q you given any d A	Did you review any documents or were ocuments during that interview?	2 3	don't know if I have a copy of this. Q You had referred in testimony a moment ago to a Confidentiality Agreement. Do you believe	8
2 3 4	Q you given any d A that interview	Did you review any documents or were ocuments during that interview? I believe we were given one, either at	2 3 4	don't know if I have a copy of this. Q You had referred in testimony a moment ago to a Confidentiality Agreement. Do you believe that you have signed this Confidentiality Agreement	8
2 3 4 5	Q you given any of A that interview -	Did you review any documents or were ocuments during that interview? I believe we were given one, either at I think we had the interview and I	2 3 4 5	don't know if I have a copy of this. Q You had referred in testimony a moment ago to a Confidentiality Agreement. Do you believe that you have signed this Confidentiality Agreement shown on Page 309, whether it is this specific one or a	8
2 3 4 5 6	Q you given any of A that interview -	Did you review any documents or were occuments during that interview? I believe we were given one, either at I think we had the interview and I alled back to get a paper that we had to	2 3 4 5 6	don't know if I have a copy of this. Q You had referred in testimony a moment ago to a Confidentiality Agreement. Do you believe that you have signed this Confidentiality Agreement shown on Page 309, whether it is this specific one or a different copy of the same Confidentiality Agreement?	8
2 3 4 5 6 7	Q you given any of A that interview— think we were of sign, a Confident Q	Did you review any documents or were locuments during that interview? I believe we were given one, either at I think we had the interview and I alled back to get a paper that we had to intellity Agreement.	2 3 4 5 6 7	don't know if I have a copy of this. Q You had referred in testimony a moment ago to a Confidentiality Agreement. Do you believe that you have signed this Confidentiality Agreement shown on Page 309, whether it is this specific one or a different copy of the same Confidentiality Agreement? A I believe I signed a Confidentiality	8
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q you given any of A that interview— think we were of sign, a Confident Q	Did you review any documents or were occuments during that interview? I believe we were given one, either at I think we had the interview and I alled back to get a paper that we had to ntiality Agreement. Do you remember reviewing any sort of at laying out the terms under which you	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	don't know if I have a copy of this. Q You had referred in testimony a moment ago to a Confidentiality Agreement. Do you believe that you have signed this Confidentiality Agreement shown on Page 309, whether it is this specific one or a different copy of the same Confidentiality Agreement? A I believe I signed a Confidentiality Agreement.	8
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q you given any of A that interview— think we were of sign, a Confident Q policy document	Did you review any documents or were occuments during that interview? I believe we were given one, either at I think we had the interview and I alled back to get a paper that we had to ntiality Agreement. Do you remember reviewing any sort of at laying out the terms under which you	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	don't know if I have a copy of this. Q You had referred in testimony a moment ago to a Confidentiality Agreement. Do you believe that you have signed this Confidentiality Agreement shown on Page 309, whether it is this specific one or a different copy of the same Confidentiality Agreement? A I believe I signed a Confidentiality Agreement. Q And you believe this is a version of	8
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	you given any of A that interview— think we were of sign, a Confider Q policy documer would be author	Did you review any documents or were locuments during that interview? I believe we were given one, either at I think we had the interview and I alled back to get a paper that we had to intality Agreement. Do you remember reviewing any sort of it laying out the terms under which you rized to carry?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	don't know if I have a copy of this. Q You had referred in testimony a moment ago to a Confidentiality Agreement. Do you believe that you have signed this Confidentiality Agreement shown on Page 309, whether it is this specific one or a different copy of the same Confidentiality Agreement? A I believe I signed a Confidentiality Agreement. Q And you believe this is a version of the Confidentiality Agreement that you signed?	8
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	you given any of A that interview think we were of sign, a Confider Q policy documer would be autho A I didn't read it.	Did you review any documents or were locuments during that interview? I believe we were given one, either at alled back to get a paper that we had to intiality Agreement. Do you remember reviewing any sort of at laying out the terms under which you rized to carry? I believe we were briefed on it, yeah.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	don't know if I have a copy of this. Q You had referred in testimony a moment ago to a Confidentiality Agreement. Do you believe that you have signed this Confidentiality Agreement shown on Page 309, whether it is this specific one or a different copy of the same Confidentiality Agreement? A I believe I signed a Confidentiality Agreement. Q And you believe this is a version of the Confidentiality Agreement that you signed? A Yes.	8
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q you given any of A that interview— think we were of sign, a Confider Q policy documer would be autho A I didn't read it. it, but we weren	Did you review any documents or were occuments during that interview? I believe we were given one, either at I think we had the interview and I alled back to get a paper that we had to nitiality Agreement. Do you remember reviewing any sort of at laying out the terms under which you rized to carry? I believe we were briefed on it, yeah. You know, I think I have a copy of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	don't know if I have a copy of this. Q You had referred in testimony a moment ago to a Confidentiality Agreement. Do you believe that you have signed this Confidentiality Agreement shown on Page 309, whether it is this specific one or a different copy of the same Confidentiality Agreement? A I believe I signed a Confidentiality Agreement. Q And you believe this is a version of the Confidentiality Agreement that you signed? A Yes. Q And you believe that this Page 309 in	8
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q you given any of A that interview— think we were of sign, a Confider Q policy documer would be autho A I didn't read it. it, but we weren	Did you review any documents or were occuments during that interview? I believe we were given one, either at I think we had the interview and I alled back to get a paper that we had to ntiality Agreement. Do you remember reviewing any sort of at laying out the terms under which you rized to carry? I believe we were briefed on it, yeah. You know, I think I have a copy of all the company to the company that the copy of all the copy of al	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	don't know if I have a copy of this. Q You had referred in testimony a moment ago to a Confidentiality Agreement. Do you believe that you have signed this Confidentiality Agreement shown on Page 309, whether it is this specific one or a different copy of the same Confidentiality Agreement? A I believe I signed a Confidentiality Agreement. Q And you believe this is a version of the Confidentiality Agreement that you signed? A Yes. Q And you believe that this Page 309 in fact bears your signature under the redaction? I know	8
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	you given any of A that interview think we were of sign, a Confider Q policy documer would be autho A I didn't read it. it, but we werer like you read the	Did you review any documents or were occuments during that interview? I believe we were given one, either at I think we had the interview and I alled back to get a paper that we had to ntiality Agreement. Do you remember reviewing any sort of at laying out the terms under which you rized to carry? I believe we were briefed on it, yeah. You know, I think I have a copy of all the company to the company that the copy of all the copy of al	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	don't know if I have a copy of this. Q You had referred in testimony a moment ago to a Confidentiality Agreement. Do you believe that you have signed this Confidentiality Agreement shown on Page 309, whether it is this specific one or a different copy of the same Confidentiality Agreement? A I believe I signed a Confidentiality Agreement. Q And you believe this is a version of the Confidentiality Agreement that you signed? A Yes. Q And you believe that this Page 309 in fact bears your signature under the redaction? I know it's hard to tell with the redaction.	8
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	you given any of A that interview— think we were of sign, a Confider Q policy documer would be author A I didn't read it. it, but we werer like you read the briefed on it. Q	Did you review any documents or were locuments during that interview? I believe we were given one, either at I think we had the interview and I alled back to get a paper that we had to intiality Agreement. Do you remember reviewing any sort of it laying out the terms under which you rized to carry? I believe we were briefed on it, yeah. You know, I think I have a copy of it—We didn't read it and it wasn't is and make sure, it wasn't We were	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	don't know if I have a copy of this. Q You had referred in testimony a moment ago to a Confidentiality Agreement. Do you believe that you have signed this Confidentiality Agreement shown on Page 309, whether it is this specific one or a different copy of the same Confidentiality Agreement? A I believe I signed a Confidentiality Agreement. Q And you believe this is a version of the Confidentiality Agreement that you signed? A Yes. Q And you believe that this Page 309 in fact bears your signature under the redaction? I know it's hard to tell with the redaction. A You're asking me to say if that's my	8
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	you given any of A that interview— think we were of sign, a Confider Q policy documer would be author A I didn't read it. it, but we werer like you read the briefed on it. Q	Did you review any documents or were occuments during that interview? I believe we were given one, either at I think we had the interview and I alled back to get a paper that we had to ntiality Agreement. Do you remember reviewing any sort of at laying out the terms under which you rized to carry? I believe we were briefed on it, yeah. You know, I think I have a copy of I't — We didn't read it and it wasn't is and make sure, it wasn't — We were To be clear, were you handed a copy of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	don't know if I have a copy of this. Q You had referred in testimony a moment ago to a Confidentiality Agreement. Do you believe that you have signed this Confidentiality Agreement shown on Page 309, whether it is this specific one or a different copy of the same Confidentiality Agreement? A I believe I signed a Confidentiality Agreement. Q And you believe this is a version of the Confidentiality Agreement that you signed? A Yes. Q And you believe that this Page 309 in fact bears your signature under the redaction? I know it's hard to tell with the redaction. A You're asking me to say if that's my signature that's blacked out?	8
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q you given any of A that interview— think we were of sign, a Confider Q policy document would be autho A I didn't read it. it, but we weren like you read th briefed on it. Q any document a	Did you review any documents or were occuments during that interview? I believe we were given one, either at I think we had the interview and I alled back to get a paper that we had to ntiality Agreement. Do you remember reviewing any sort of at laying out the terms under which you rized to carry? I believe we were briefed on it, yeah. You know, I think I have a copy of at the work of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	don't know if I have a copy of this. Q You had referred in testimony a moment ago to a Confidentiality Agreement. Do you believe that you have signed this Confidentiality Agreement shown on Page 309, whether it is this specific one or a different copy of the same Confidentiality Agreement? A I believe I signed a Confidentiality Agreement. Q And you believe this is a version of the Confidentiality Agreement that you signed? A Yes. Q And you believe that this Page 309 in fact bears your signature under the redaction? I know it's hard to tell with the redaction. A You're asking me to say if that's my signature that's blacked out? Q In part, that's right. Do you	8
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q you given any of A that interview— think we were of sign, a Confider Q policy document would be autho A I didn't read it. it, but we weren like you read the briefed on it. Q any document a A I believe we go	Did you review any documents or were occuments during that interview? I believe we were given one, either at I think we had the interview and I alled back to get a paper that we had to ntiality Agreement. Do you remember reviewing any sort of at laying out the terms under which you rized to carry? I believe we were briefed on it, yeah. You know, I think I have a copy of I't — We didn't read it and it wasn't is and make sure, it wasn't — We were To be clear, were you handed a copy of this interview for you to review? I don't think it was at the interview,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	don't know if I have a copy of this. Q You had referred in testimony a moment ago to a Confidentiality Agreement. Do you believe that you have signed this Confidentiality Agreement shown on Page 309, whether it is this specific one or a different copy of the same Confidentiality Agreement? A I believe I signed a Confidentiality Agreement. Q And you believe this is a version of the Confidentiality Agreement that you signed? A Yes. Q And you believe that this Page 309 in fact bears your signature under the redaction? I know it's hard to tell with the redaction. A You're asking me to say if that's my signature that's blacked out? Q In part, that's right. Do you recognize your handwriting and the date?	8
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	you given any of A that interview— think we were of sign, a Confider Q policy documer would be autho A I didn't read it. it, but we werer like you read the briefed on it. Q any document a A I believe we go copy a couple of	Did you review any documents or were occuments during that interview? I believe we were given one, either at I think we had the interview and I alled back to get a paper that we had to intality Agreement. Do you remember reviewing any sort of at laying out the terms under which you rized to carry? I believe we were briefed on it, yeah. You know, I think I have a copy of it—We didn't read it and it wasn't is and make sure, it wasn't —We were To be clear, were you handed a copy of it this interview for you to review? I don't think it was at the interview, it the copy later. I think we got the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	don't know if I have a copy of this. Q You had referred in testimony a moment ago to a Confidentiality Agreement. Do you believe that you have signed this Confidentiality Agreement shown on Page 309, whether it is this specific one or a different copy of the same Confidentiality Agreement? A I believe I signed a Confidentiality Agreement. Q And you believe this is a version of the Confidentiality Agreement that you signed? A Yes. Q And you believe that this Page 309 in fact bears your signature under the redaction? I know it's hard to tell with the redaction. A You're asking me to say if that's my signature that's blacked out? Q In part, that's right. Do you recognize your handwriting and the date? A Those look like my numbers.	8
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	you given any de A that interview think we were de sign, a Confider Q policy documer would be author A I didn't read it. it, but we werer like you read the briefed on it. Q any document a A I believe we go copy a couple de We weren't alloweren't	Did you review any documents or were documents during that interview? I believe we were given one, either at a lithink we had the interview and I alled back to get a paper that we had to intiality Agreement. Do you remember reviewing any sort of at laying out the terms under which you rized to carry? I believe we were briefed on it, yeah. You know, I think I have a copy of a lit—We didn't read it and it wasn't is and make sure, it wasn't —We were To be clear, were you handed a copy of at this interview for you to review? I don't think it was at the interview, at the copy later. I think we got the lays later and we were informed to not —	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	don't know if I have a copy of this. Q You had referred in testimony a moment ago to a Confidentiality Agreement. Do you believe that you have signed this Confidentiality Agreement shown on Page 309, whether it is this specific one or a different copy of the same Confidentiality Agreement? A I believe I signed a Confidentiality Agreement. Q And you believe this is a version of the Confidentiality Agreement that you signed? A Yes. Q And you believe that this Page 309 in fact bears your signature under the redaction? I know it's hard to tell with the redaction. A You're asking me to say if that's my signature that's blacked out? Q In part, that's right. Do you recognize your handwriting and the date? A Those look like my numbers. Q Okay. I think that will do. Aside	8
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	you given any de A that interview think we were de sign, a Confider Q policy documer would be author A I didn't read it. it, but we werer like you read the briefed on it. Q any document a A I believe we go copy a couple de We weren't alloweren't	Did you review any documents or were occuments during that interview? I believe we were given one, either at I think we had the interview and I alled back to get a paper that we had to ntiality Agreement. Do you remember reviewing any sort of at laying out the terms under which you rized to carry? I believe we were briefed on it, yeah. You know, I think I have a copy of I't — We didn't read it and it wasn't is and make sure, it wasn't — We were To be clear, were you handed a copy of at this interview for you to review? I don't think it was at the interview, at the copy later. I think we got the lays later and we were informed to not — wed to carry until we had signed the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	don't know if I have a copy of this. Q You had referred in testimony a moment ago to a Confidentiality Agreement. Do you believe that you have signed this Confidentiality Agreement shown on Page 309, whether it is this specific one or a different copy of the same Confidentiality Agreement? A I believe I signed a Confidentiality Agreement. Q And you believe this is a version of the Confidentiality Agreement that you signed? A Yes. Q And you believe that this Page 309 in fact bears your signature under the redaction? I know it's hard to tell with the redaction. A You're asking me to say if that's my signature that's blacked out? Q In part, that's right. Do you recognize your handwriting and the date? A Those look like my numbers. Q Okay. I think that will do. Aside from the Confidentiality Agreement, which we just	8
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q you given any of A that interview— think we were of sign, a Confider Q policy documer would be autho A I didn't read it. it, but we werer like you read th briefed on it. Q any document a A I believe we go copy a couple of We weren't allo paper. Q	Did you review any documents or were documents during that interview? I believe we were given one, either at a lithink we had the interview and I alled back to get a paper that we had to intiality Agreement. Do you remember reviewing any sort of at laying out the terms under which you rized to carry? I believe we were briefed on it, yeah. You know, I think I have a copy of a lit—We didn't read it and it wasn't is and make sure, it wasn't —We were To be clear, were you handed a copy of at this interview for you to review? I don't think it was at the interview, at the copy later. I think we got the lays later and we were informed to not —	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	don't know if I have a copy of this. Q You had referred in testimony a moment ago to a Confidentiality Agreement. Do you believe that you have signed this Confidentiality Agreement shown on Page 309, whether it is this specific one or a different copy of the same Confidentiality Agreement? A I believe I signed a Confidentiality Agreement. Q And you believe this is a version of the Confidentiality Agreement that you signed? A Yes. Q And you believe that this Page 309 in fact bears your signature under the redaction? I know it's hard to tell with the redaction. A You're asking me to say if that's my signature that's blacked out? Q In part, that's right. Do you recognize your handwriting and the date? A Those look like my numbers. Q Okay. I think that will do. Aside from the Confidentiality Agreement, which we just looked at, we don't need to have it in front of us,	8
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q you given any of A that interview— think we were of sign, a Confider Q policy documer would be autho A I didn't read it. it, but we werer like you read th briefed on it. Q any document a A I believe we go copy a couple of We weren't allo paper. Q	Did you review any documents or were occuments during that interview? I believe we were given one, either at I think we had the interview and I alled back to get a paper that we had to ntiality Agreement. Do you remember reviewing any sort of at laying out the terms under which you rized to carry? I believe we were briefed on it, yeah. You know, I think I have a copy of I't — We didn't read it and it wasn't is and make sure, it wasn't — We were To be clear, were you handed a copy of this interview for you to review? I don't think it was at the interview, the copy later. I think we got the lays later and we were informed to not — wed to carry until we had signed the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	don't know if I have a copy of this. Q You had referred in testimony a moment ago to a Confidentiality Agreement. Do you believe that you have signed this Confidentiality Agreement shown on Page 309, whether it is this specific one or a different copy of the same Confidentiality Agreement? A I believe I signed a Confidentiality Agreement? A I believe I signed a Confidentiality Agreement. Q And you believe this is a version of the Confidentiality Agreement that you signed? A Yes. Q And you believe that this Page 309 in fact bears your signature under the redaction? I know it's hard to tell with the redaction. A You're asking me to say if that's my signature that's blacked out? Q In part, that's right. Do you recognize your handwriting and the date? A Those look like my numbers. Q Okay. I think that will do. Aside from the Confidentiality Agreement, which we just looked at, we don't need to have it in front of us, aside from this Confidentiality Agreement that's marked	8

HIGH	LY CONFIDENTIAL	DEPOSI	ITION O	F JOH	IN DOE 1	January 12, 20
			29			31
1	armed teacher?		29	1	Α	The weapon must be on our person at
2	Α	I feel like I have a document in a		2	all times, must b	e concealed, our role was not to
3	place at my home	e that is not that document, so I feel		3	pursue, we were	to secure our immediate area.
4	•	I do have another document.		4	. Q	Did they give you any other guidance
5	0	Okay. I'm just going to try to close	ŀ	5	on being an arm	
6	•	hat documents you think you've got as	į	6	A	I don't think so.
7	part of this proce	• • •	;	7	Q	Did they explain anything about the
8	A	All right.		8	-	ition that are permitted?
9	А	(Thereupon, Exhibit C was introduced		9	A	In the document, it states we have to
10		for the record.)		10		t, which most educated people would use
11	0	I'm going to show you an exhibit		11	•	any situation where you don't want
	Q			12	collateral damag	•
12		ed as Exhibit C, as in Charlie. You'll		13	-	
13		Charlie, is in fact three near			Q	The purpose of hollow point ammunition
14		And I'm wondering if you have		14	is to avoid colla	•
15		of one of the letters		15	Α	Correct.
16	A	Yes.		16	_	MR. CONOVER: Objection.
17	Q	- that's part of Exhibit C?		17	Q	From something like a ricochet?
18	Α	Yes.		18		MR. CONOVER: Objection.
19	Q	How do you know that?		19	Α	Well, target rounds overpenetrate. So
20	Α	This is the one that I recognize. I		20	-	the target absorbs all of the energy.
21		ve a copy of this (indicating) and		21	Q	You don't use jacketed ammunition?
22	. maybe not that (indicating).		22	Α	No.
23	Q	Okay. And by "this," you mean the		23	Q	Did the Board explain why your role is
24	letter that's Exhi	bit C		24	not to pursue?	
25	Α	Yes.		25	Α	No.
1 2	Q have a copy of?	as the document that you think you	30	1 2	Q to carry the wea	Did they explain why they wanted you upon on your person at all times?
3	Α	I believe so.		3	Α	No.
4	. Q	And is the "that," which you do not		4	Q	And to clarify, I mean when you choose
5	believe you have	retained a copy of, you think that is		5	to carry, did they explain why you're not permitted to	
6	Exhibit S?			6	carry in any oth	er fashion than with the weapon on your
7	Α	Yes, sir.		7	person?	•
8	Q	Okay. So aside from Exhibit C and		8		No.
9	•	you received or reviewed or been asked		9	Q	Did they explain why they require the
10	-	her form of written policy, guidance,		10	weapon concea	
11	-	nt that concerns your role as an armed		11	Α	No.
12	teacher?	and the control your role as an armou		12	Q	What are the consequences of not
13	teacher.	MR. CONOVER: Objection.		13	-	guideline, in your view?
14	Α	No.		14	.ono anne anat e	MR. CONOVER: Objection.
15	Q	Have you ever reviewed a document		15	Α	The consequences of not following
16	-	on Local School District Firearm		16	which guideline	-
17		olicy, to your knowledge?		17	Q	Any of those guidelines.
18	A	I don't think so.		18	A	Hollow points, for example?
19	Q	Have you ever been given a copy of an	ıy	19	Q	Yes.
20	document by tha			20	Α .	Oh, wow, you know, if you were to
21	A	I don't believe so.		21		with non hollow point, you could end up
22	Q	When the Board gave you this briefing	;	22	-	pping your threat, but you could injure
23		ing the interview you made reference		23		nd that threat. If a person knows that
24		oack, I wonder if you can describe		24		g a weapon and they wanted to do bad
25	that briefing in a	ny greater detail?		25	things to our sc	hool, they're going to take out those

1	Deodie Hrst. iu:		I ,		35
		st like they would take out our	1		Board's instruction not to pursue an
2	resource office		2		any consequences for violation of that
3	Q	Let me try to clarify my question.	3	instruction desc	•
4		the Board briefing you on certain aspects	4	Α	No.
5		s policy, including carrying a weapon	5		MR. CONOVER: Objection.
6		, carrying concealed, and on your role	6	Q	When you said When you testified
7	•	n attacker. Is that what you had	7	that you might	do what had to be done, does that
8	previously des	cribed?	8	include the pos	sibility of engaging an attacker?
9	Α	Yes.	9	Α	Yes.
10	Q	What is your understanding of what	10	Q	And using your firearm to shoot that
11	consequences v	will come to you, if any, for not	11	attacker?	
12	following that	policy?	12	Α	Yes.
13		MR. CONOVER: Objection.	13	Q	Does it include the possibility of
14	Α	I don't know of any consequences to	14	leaving	to engage that attacker?
15	me. I feel as if	I'm going to have to do what I think	15	·	MR. CONOVER: Objection.
16	is right and suf	fer the consequences.	16	Α	Could you repeat that question,
17	Q	You're not aware of any consequences	17	please?	·
18	for violating or	ne of these policy instructions?	18		MR. MILLER: Could you read it back,
19	Α	I'm not.	19	please's	?
20		MR. CONOVER: Objection.	20		(Thereupon, the Question was read back
21	Q	The Board didn't set out any	21		by the court reporter: "Does it
22	consequences t	o you?	22		include the possibility of leaving
23	Α	Not that I'm aware of.	23		to engage that
24		MR. CONOVER: Objection.	24		attacker?")
25	, Q	How do you know I believe you	25	Α	My Number 1 job would be to secure

mentioned a second ago that you would do what you think 2 is right; is that what you said? 3 Yes. Α 4 Q What did you mean by that? MR. CONOVER: Objection. 6 I'm going to fall back on my training 7 and do what I think needs to be done because you're not 8 going to have time to think about, well, what if I'm 9 going to get in trouble because they're going to know I have a weapon on me. At some point when the poop hits 11 the fan, people are going to know. 12 People are going to know what? I'm 13 sorry. 14 If there's an armed shooter that comes , I'm going to have to end that threat, at which time they'll know that now I'm an 16 17 armed staff. 18 0 19 Α The consequences of that are really 20 not of my concern. 21 I understand you're referring Q 22 specifically to the consequences of revealing your 23 identity as an armed staff person; is that right? 24 Α

Okay. What about the consequences of

25

Q

. If the shooter were visible in 30 feet away, it would include that possibility. 3 If you felt like you could engage the 4 attacker under the circumstances, you could see a 5 situation in which you would leave to do 6 7 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 8 Is that what you're saying? Q 9 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 10 If I could see the shooter within 30 or 40 feet down my hallway, not around the hallway, I'm 12 not to go find the shooter; if I have already seen him, then I would engage. 13 14 Would you pursue the attacker in that Q circumstance? 16 Α No. 17 Q But you would engage? 18 If he were within 30 or 40 feet, 19 taking attack position into a classroom, I would. 20 If he went into another classroom, 21 would you continue to engage him? 22 MR. CONOVER: Objection. 23 Α Within 30 or 40 feet, yes. 24 Even if that meant yourself moving to Q

that other classroom to engage him?

HIGH	LY CONFIDENTIAL	DEPOS.	I TON O	IF JUF	ANN DOE 1 January	12, 2019
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	threat, that's what Q know Strike th will your training A training, so the re have and be able the mid torso of a Q to falling back or and I wanted to f	Yes. And is that because you have in fact to that? MR. CONOVER: Objection. I have been trained to do that and it, if I am the best option to end that t needs to be done. In a situation like this, how will you at. In a situation like this, what role	37	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	referring specifically to an active shooter situation, and you have mentioned the role that you believe your training would play in how you respond. I'm wondering if there is anything else that you think would impact how you respond in that situation? A A person who doesn't have the trainin might still try to save lives. You might still try to end the threat. It might cost you your life, if that answers your question. I have a better tool to stop the threat than someone who doesn't have a weapon. Q And when you say "to stop the threat, is that what you understand the FASTER training to have equipped you to do? A Yes. Q Let's discuss the FASTER training for a little bit in depth. Can you give me an overview of the FASTER training and — Let me ask the question this way: Is the FASTER training broken down into any sor of sections or segments?	g e
21		MR. CONOVER: Objection.		21	A There are different aspects of it	
22	Α	Sometimes people think that they're		22		
23		lon't know what they'll do in a		23	•	
25	_	going to rise up to something that o do. People who have never shot a		25		,14
-	you never dam a	o do. 1 copie who have hever shot a		~~	Diadolius have been shot and blod but because Divil wo.	
1 2 3	=	night maybe freak out a little bit, ard rounds go off. And being trained in the FASTER	38	1 2 3	enter a building where there's an active shooter, so we need somebody to end the threat or provide medical assistance to a student who is bleeding to death.	40
4	program, it's very	y intensive, three days. You would		4	Q Okay.	
5	fall back to your	training, you would be able to do		5	A That's one aspect of it. Another is	
6	what you have be	een trained to do. You're not going to		6	handling a weapon safely, loading magazines and	
7	rise up to an occ	asion, you're going to fall back to		7	ammunition, shot placement. There are other aspects,	
8	your training, yo	u're going to do what you've been		8	yes.	
9	trained to do.			. 9	Q Okay.	
10	Q	And in your case, that training is the		10		
11	FASTER training	•		11	,	
12	A	Yes.		12	, , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , ,	
13	Q	In your view, in an emergency		13	, , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , ,	
14		active shooter, is it realistic to		14		
15	-	rely on anything besides what you		15		
16	have trained for?			16		
17	A	MR. CONOVER: Objection.		17	3	
18	A	Is it realistic to think that I would		18		
19 20		ides my training? Correct.		19 20		
21	Q A	Sure.		21	•	
22	Q	What else might you rely on?		22		
23	Q A	If he doesn't have a gun, I wouldn't		23		
24		- •		ر آ		
	necessarily need	a gun.		24	find an active shooter. So you go into a shoot house	
25	necessarily need Q	a gun. I see what you're saying. And I'm		24 25	, ,	

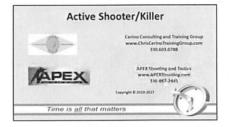
		41		42
1	to be able to find the shooter and engage the shooter	41	1	and the fact that we've got a time deadline
2	and stop the threat while clearing rooms along the		2	coming up, but I also would ask for proper
3	way.		3	questions to be asked where the witness
4	Q Okay. So there is an aspect that		4	actually answers a question rather than you
5	takes place at a shoot house. Are there any other		5	testifying. Thank you.
6	aspects that you can think of?		6	BY MR. MILLER:
7	A There are scenarios, scenario training		7	Q Did you understand the question?
8	with airsoft weapons.		8	A I believe you asked if any of these
9	Q Okay. So what you've just described		9	examples are of school shootings that went well?
10	as the aspect that takes place in a shoot house is		10	Q I'm wondering if FASTER Let me put
11	different from an aspect in which you role play		11	it this way: Does FASTER
12	scenarios with airsoft weapons?		12	What lessons does FASTER take from
13	A Yes.		13	these examples of school shootings, if any?
14	Q Okay. Any other aspects than what		14	MR. CONOVER: Objection.
15	we've laid out?		15	A What we're trained to be aware of is
16	A At the classroom, you have some		16	you cannot stop a person from bringing a weapon into a
17	briefings on school shootings, we have range practice,		17	school. You can't stop a person from killing a person,
18	handling of weapons, it's called a live fire house		18	but you can stop them from owning the building for 20
19	where you search and find the killer, and there are		19	minutes. And the reason they're going to stop is
20	scenario trainings with airsoft.		20	because somebody is going to engage them.
21	Q Okay.		21	Q Okay. And that somebody is
22	A And then a qualification at the end.		22	specifically the people that are being trained at the
23	Q Okay. Let's talk		23	FASTER program; is that right?
24	A Sorry, I missed one more, I'm sorry to		24	MR. CONOVER: Objection.
25	interrupt. First-aid was another evening that we		25	A Or a resource officer.
1	spent.	42	1	Q Okay. But does it include the people
2	Q First-aid took place over the course		2	that are being trained at FASTER?
3	of an evening?		3	A It could.
4	A Yes.		4	Q Okay. And what does the FASTER
5	Q Let me ask you about the initial		5	program teach you about the appropriateness of hiding
6	aspect in which I believe you said took place in a		6	in a classroom during an active shooter situation?
7	classroom and it involved some sorts of briefing?		7	A It doesn't teach us about the
8	A Uh-hum.		8	appropriateness of hiding in a classroom.
9	Q Did the FASTER program review the		9	Q Did they say anything about what
10	history of past school shootings as part of that?		10	happens if you hide in the classroom?
11	A I don't think it was considered		111	A No.
12	history, just some examples of things that have		12	Q Does FASTER teach you at any point
13	happened and why the trend in America, it's		13	during the training to hide in a classroom?
14	accelerating. We're seeing more of these and the		14	A I'd say no.
15	reasoning behind why we need to be trained and able to		15	Q Does FASTER teach you to lock the door
16	stop these threats.		16	of your classroom and stay put?
17	Q Okay. And it's actually that		17	A FASTER dose not teach that.
18	reasoning that I'm trying to understand. The active		18	Q Does FASTER training make reference to
19	shootings that they review as examples, the FASTER		19	ALICE training at any point?
20	program does, are these examples of responses that they		20	A I don't think so.
21	think went well or did not go well?		21	Q Have you, yourself taken ALICE
21	MR. CONOVER: Objection.		21 22	training?
22	•		23	A Yes.
	Q If you know.		24	Q Are the approaches taught in ALICE
24 25	MR. CONOVER: Objection. I'm just trying to give a lot of leeway with questions	ı	25	training and FASTER training the same, in your view?
23	a ying to give a lot of feeway with questions			doming and I ACIDA daming the same, in your view:

IIGH	LY CONFIDENTIAL DEP	OSITION OF	· JOH	IN DOE 1	January 12, 2
		45			47
1	A Are they the same? No.	73	1	in individually.	4,
2	Q What's different?		2	Q	I see. Okay. And that's because you
3	A The difference being I have an		3	use live ammuni	tion in the shoot house?
4	armed teacher has the opportunity to stop a killer,		4	Α	Correct.
5	ALICE might not.		5	Q	You're accompanied only by an
6	Q And so FASTER training teaches w	hat	6	instructor?	
7	that ALICE training does not?		7	Α	Multiple instructors, yes.
8	A FASTER teaches how to stop that		8	Q	Okay. And do you actually practice
9	threat.		9	-	the shoot house as part of this training
10	Q Using your firearm?		10	that we're describ	•
11	A Correct.		11	Α	FASTER training?
12	Q By engaging the shooter with your		12	Q	As part of the shoot house training.
13	firearm?	ļ	13	Ā	Yes.
14	A Correct.		14	Q	You practice how to move properly with
15	Q It does not teach you to stop that		15	your firearm?	Tou practice now to move property with
	threat by locking your door of your classroom?		16	A	Yes.
16					
17	MR. CONOVER: Objection.		17	Q	Do they teach you how to clear rooms?
18	A Neither of them stops the threat		18	Α	Yes.
19	necessarily, neither one teaches stopping the threat by		19	Q	What does that mean?
20	locking your doors.		20	Α	How to approach a room so that a
21	Q Does locking your doors stop the		21		of your body will be visible, taking a
22	threat of an active shooter?		22	-	that you can see a maximum amount
23	A Not necessarily.		23		a minimal amount of your body is
24	Q Why not?		24	visible.	
25	A Because they can shoot through the		25	Q	What's the purpose of clearing rooms?
1	window.	46	1	Α	Finding the killer.
2	Q You described at the outset an aspec	et	2	Q	How long would you say you trained in
3	that I believe you referred to as the shoot house.		3	the shoot house,	
4	What training takes place at the shoot house?		4	Α	Ten minutes.
5	A At the live fire house there is an		5	Q	How many different drills did you
6	active shooter that you can't see. You have to clear		6	conduct in the sh	- · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
7	rooms along the way, find the shooter, and stop the		7	A	
8	threat.		8	positioning and	Live fire, one; but multiple drills in
9			9		And did those other drills in
			-	Q	
10	yourself did as part of FASTER?		10	-	clearing involve non-functional
11	A Yes.		11	weapons?	
12	Q Is it training that you believe other		12	A	Yes.
13	Madison School employees did as part of their FASTE	K	13	Q	Was your own weapon roped?
14	training?		14	A	Yes.
15	A Yes.		15	Q	As a result of FASTER training, are
16	Q How do you know Why do you th	ink	16	you now trained	
17	the other Madison School employees did that training		17		MR. CONOVER: Objection.
10	you've just described?		18	Α	I have been trained to clear rooms,
	A Because all the students at FASTER	:	19	but I'm not allow	red to clear rooms.
			20	Q	But you would agree that you are in
19	completed the same training.	.			
19 20	completed the same training. Q Were you with them when they did		21	fact trained to do	so?
19 20 21		this		fact trained to do	so? MR. CONOVER: Objection.
19 20 21 22	Q Were you with them when they did	this	21	fact trained to do	
18 19 20 21 22 23 24	Q Were you with them when they did training?	this	21 22		MR. CONOVER: Objection.

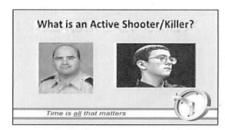
EXHIBIT V



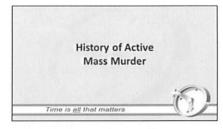




2



- Person or persons who kill or attempt to kill multiple innocent people in a location generally thought to be safe for them to do so
- Active shooter vs Active Killer: Most of us are active shooters, but we are not killers. Words matter.
- · We will not focus on why, but on how and what occurs



When was the first school active killer?

July 26 1764

LeNape Indians killed school master Enoch Brown and 9 children in a school near present day Greencastle Pennsylvania



This is the one most know about

May 18 1927 - 45 dead / 58 injured

- · Still the record for a school.
- · Killer was the school board treasurer.
- Had spent months hiding dynamite in the school basement.
- Once first explosion brought rescuers to the scene, he drove up with truck filled with more dynamite and shrapnel and detonated





8 dead / 31 injured

- · LEO only armed with sidearms.
- Citizens with rifles made the difference. Killer initially walked the observation deck shooting people at will. Once Texans started shooting back he was forced to stay down behind wall and could only shoot out of holes designed to drain water from deck.
- Police even tried to shoot killer from an airplane circling the tower, but plane was driven away by returned fire



- Officers "Ray" Martinez and Jerry Day along with university bookstore clerk teamed up to stop the killer.
- · Police were driving students home to get rifles.
- Lead to formation of SWAT teams in coming decade



- · Now we have SWAT teams
- Treated like a hostage/barricade problem and it was not. They setup perimeter to keep anyone from escaping and looked to negotiate
- This was a total failure because waiting simply costs more lives.
- Next plan was 'small teams' Diamond formation, QUAD etc.



30+2 dead / 24 wounded

- · 2 separate events
- · Killing at dorm and then later at Norris Hall
- Both Blacksburg and VT SWAT teams were on campus when second killing started.

3 Levels of Active Killers Level 1

Single Person
Probable Multiple Firearms
Minimal Planning

Time is all that matters

1



- Does not take much planning to drive your truck through front of restaurant, get out and start shooting.
- Victims first thought it was traffic accident and went to help
- Suzanna Gratia Hupp, who was present at the massacre where both of her parents were killed. She later testified that she would have liked to have had her gun during it, but said, "it was a hundred feet away in my car" (she had feared that if she was caught carrying it she might lose her chiropractor's license)

San Ysidro McDonald's 1984
21 Killed 19 Wounded

Time is all that matters

- Dispatcher initially sent police to wrong McDonalds 2 miles away.
- First police arrived in 10 minutes and were told by SWAT commander to wait outside while SWAT setup a perimeter, a command center 2 blocks away and deployed 175 officers around the area
- ALL WHILE PEOPLE WERE BEING KILLED.



- Coward went to the nursing home to kill his wife, but found she had been transferred to the dementia center which was a secure area he could not access so he started shooting people in wheelchairs and hospital beds
- Justin arrived and said he knew he was the only officer within 20 minutes of the center so he went in alone
- Justin was one of the 3 wounded because he announced himself to the killer. The killer raised his shotgun and shot Justin, but hit him in the legs. Justin returned fire incapacitating the killer. Shot was from almost 140 feet away.

1

Level 2 1 or 2 People with a lot of Prior Planning Creating Obstacles or Possible IEDs Time is all that matters

What event come to mind for this?



- Who is important in this picture. SHES killer studied and idolized these killers
- Was supposed to be a bombing, not a shooting. They built over 90 explosive devices some as big as 20# propane tanks. Timed initial explosion to happen at peak of lunch crowd and were going to shoot students as the came out of building.
- Had bombs exploded as planned casualties would have been nearly 500
- Set a fire as a diversion away from the school prior to going to school
- Had bombs in their cars set to detonate after rescuers arrived.
- Bombs did not exploded even though test bombs had. Clocks had changed.



- · Brought chains and locks.
- Choose building with small windows and crash bars on doors.
- Hung signs warning explosives to further slow response
- Was reported to have been seen at gun range placing targets on the ground and practicing walking down aisle and shooting them.
- Only 1 person fought back. Matt LaPorte US Air Force cadet. Was shot 7 time, he died tackling the killer as last shots were to top of head and shoulders. WHAT IF JUST ONE MORE IN THAT ROOM HAD JOINED HIM?

6

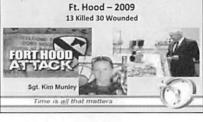


- These are becoming more and more frequent around the world
- Not only firearms, but knives, explosives, vehicles are being used.



Level 3A is a 'personal jihad' committed by one person. Often a 'lone-wolf'

- Officer was with pregnant wife for valentines day dinner. Mall was 'gun-free zone', but he carried a downloaded 1911 pistol with no extra magazines. Killer had both shotgun and pistol
- Outside LEO joined Hammond keeping killer from moving freely around mall saving lives.
- Salt Lake City LEO happened to enter through door right behind the killer and ended the fight.
- Main difference with Level 3 events is that you will have to kill them, they won't give up or commit suicide



- Terror attack or 'work place violence'? Killer was wearing traditional dress and yelling allahu akbar... You decide.
- · Service men and women are disarmed.
- 1st 2 soldiers died attacking the killer with chair and table.
- Kim Munley civilian base police exchanged fire with killer and was shot 3 times before 2nd civilian officer shot the killer

21

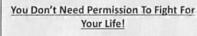


Level 3B is a Full Blown Terrorist attack

- We have not had one YET. The terrorist may be ruthless, cowardly and despicable, but they are not liars. They have told us they will kill thousands of our children. Every place they have said they are going to do this, they have. They are patient and calculating.
- Pakistan in 2014 after 140 killed in school immediately armed the school staff, what is taking us so long
- Imagine what 1000 casualties in a school would mean to your community and this country.



- Well planned and ran remotely from outside the area.
- · Separate groups attacked multiple targets
- Some of the groups were mobile, they would hit, run and then return to kill rescuers
- · Entire event lasted 3 days



"If not me, then who? If not now, then when?"

Time is all that matters

- Zero tolerance hurts us in these events. We have conditioned kids that violence has no place in
- · In fight, both are kicked out of school.
- VT did what we have trained them to do, they sat and waited to be killed, except for Matt Laporte air force cadet along with a holocaust survivor
- No active killers in inner city school. They
 would be beat down before they could get
 started. The other students are fighters... and
 may be armed!

23

20

Traditional Active Killer Statistics and Facts Time is all that matters

These change after every event so these statistics are just close estimates

- · 98% of Active Killers act alone.
- · 80% will have a long-gun: Rifle or Shotgun.
- · 75% will have multiple firearms.
- · Most will shoot until someone stops or confronts them.
- . They will have control of life and death over whom they
- · 30% will commit suicide on site.

Time is all that matters



- Less then 2% chance of 2nd person.
 - · So far most of these have been children, Columbine and Jonesboro Arkansas and they have stayed together.
- · High chance of multiple weapons
- · Terrorists will not stop when confronted and they will not commit suicide, they will have to be killed.

- . It is very rare that they take hostages.
- . They do not negotiate.
- . They try to avoid contact with police.

Time is all that matters

- · Surrender or escape is unlikely.
- · Hit ratio is 50% or less.



· If they try to negotiate, they are buying time to kill more or to fortify position

25

26

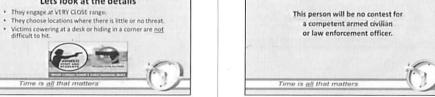
27

50% hit ratio seems high. Lets look at the details

- . They engage at VERY CLOSE range.
- . They choose locations where there is little or no threat.



Time is all that matter.



- · They are not looking for a fight, they are looking for a body count.
- · They are very task focused, not worried about resistance since they chose the time and place they think they are safe.



- · Look at how nonchalant they are. Drinking coffee, wandering around.
- · Are they moving 'tactically' or expecting anyone to try to stop them?
- · How easy would it be to stop them by surprise from a place of cover?
- · Look at how big the school is. How long would police have to look once they got to the front

28

29

Mental Preparation

- . Shoot Situation No half measures
- · Others are depending on you
- . Prepare to encounter victims who may be wounded or dead
- · Resist cling on victims
- · Encounter or engage very young persons
- · You may receive incoming fire





- If they are actively killing people you DO NOT want to give them a verbal warning if you can safely take them out without them knowing you are there.
- To the people under the gun, you are the most important person in the world. You are their only hope of living to hug their mothers/fathers/children in the future
- Your primary job is to STOP THE KILLING. Walk over wounded, push away clinging survivors.
- Keep fighting even if injured, there is no other choice



 Be prepared for the most horrific scenes and stay focused on your primary job of stopping the killing

DISPELLING FEARS YOU MAY HAVE

- · How many are there?
- · Am I going to be ambushed?
- · Am I outgunned?



- These are all common fears and concerns. You are no different then anyone else.
- We already know that in 98% of the events there will only be on killer
- So far to date they have not waited in ambush.
 They are focused on getting as many kills as possible.
- With the good use of tactics and a good understanding of your ability, unless you meet this guy, you will be able to WIN

TIME IS THE MOST IMPORTANT FACTOR

Stopwatch of death

- · Record to date (in a school)
- · Virginia Tech

7 to 8 people every minute.

14 It/moute falloway for

Time is all that matters



- · Once the killing starts, this is all that matters.
- This is why a FASTER response is a better response



Sandy Hook Elementary School December 14, 2012

9:30:00am - School doors lock 9:37:77am - Killer enters building

9:35:39am - First 911 Call

Time is all that matters

- · Time to 911 call is unknown.
- There is guaranteed to be a period of time where you are totally on your own.



09:36:06 (0:27) Law enforcement dispatched 09:39:00 (2:54) First officer arrives at SHES 09:39:13 (0:13) 2 more officers arrive (3:07) 09:40:03 (0:50) Last shot heard inside SHES 09:44:47 (5:34) Officers enters SHES

Time is all that matters

- If a schools only plan is to 'wait on outside help', they will never get a better result.
- No police department providing honest information can guarantee to have 3 officers on scene at the school 3 minutes and 7 seconds after being dispatched.
- · We still lost 20 babies that day.

3

34





- Undercover officer arrives at scene, shoots suspect and then look at how quickly he gets the gun out of his hand.
- Return the firearm to your holster is best if it is safe to do so.
- Try not to present the classic 'shooter' stance to arriving LEO
- Setup a 'Welcoming Party' other people who can meet LEO with hands up before they see you to inform them of your presence and firearm.

ENGAGING THE SHOOTER

- Remain caln
- Breathe to reduce stress (Tactical/Square Breathing)
- Think
 - Use good tactics
 - Don't go so fast you miss what you need to see
- Focus on task

Time is all that matters

37

38

39

ENGAGING THE SHOOTER

- · Be aggressive
 - speed, surprise & violence of action
- · Shoot well
- shoot the killer down
- · When safe
 - holster, wait for police

Time is all that mutters





 They have control. They didn't start killing randomly, they only shot who needed to be shot to get control.

Time is all that matters

- They only shot persons in charge first otherwise hostages would have panicked and they would have lost control if they had started shooting randomly
- Next they shot anyone who was a leader or was perceived to try to be a spokesman for the hostages.
- Next they took all adult males and large boys on 'work detail', executed them and dumped bodies



- Police there were severely unequipped and untrained at least that would be different here.
 But how quickly would even American resources be overwhelmed?
- Aurora CO movie, they were prepared with medical supplies in about 8 cruisers and they had over 70 injured. They quickly ran out.
- Couldn't get enough ambulances to scene, LEO were putting wounded in cruisers and transporting

40

41





- · We 'sanitize' these killings.
- Media reported that the leaders of the Jewish center in Mumbai 'were killed' in the attack.



- They were not simply killed, there were tortured, brutalized and murdered.
- Understand who/what you are up against if you face one of these events.

Artive Sho

Allāhu Akbar الله أكبر

Litually translated "God is [the] greatest," it is a common Islamic Arabic expression, used as both an informal expression of faith and as a formal declaration.

"When the confrontation begins, strike like champions who do not want to go back to this world. Shout, "Allain Akbar," because this strikes fear in the hearts of the non-believers."—Mohamed Atta 9-11 Higher

Time is all that matters

43

 Very common for terrorist (Level 3a or 3b) to yell this expression before and during attack.



· Lets end on a happy note.

Active Shooter/Killer

End

Tame is all that matters

47

4

EXHIBIT W

1	COURT OF COMMON PLEAS
2	BUTLER COUNTY, OHIO
3	<u> </u>
4	ERIN GABBARD, et al.,
5	Plaintiffs, :
6	-vs- : CASE NO. CV 2018 09 2028
7	MADISON LOCAL SCHOOL : JUDGE CHARLES L. PATER
8	DISTRICT BOARD OF : EDUCATION, et al., :
9	Defendants.
10	·
11	
12	
13	DEPOSITION OF: JOHN DOE
14	TAKEN: By the Plaintiffs
15	PURSUANT TO: Subpoena
16	DATE: January 12, 2019
17	TIME: Commencing at 8:00 a.m.
18	PLACE: Frost Brown Todd LLC 9277 Centre Pointe Drive
19	Suite 300 West Chester, Ohio 45069-4866
20	REPORTER: IRENE D. DONNER, RPR-RMR
21	Notary Public-State of Ohio
22	
23	
24	DONNER REPORTING 1921 Harrowgate Hill Lane, Fairfield, OH 45014
25	idonner@fuse.net
	DONNER REPORTING (513) 829-5099

(513) 829-5099

20

21

22

23

24

25

talking in the range?

HIGH	LY CONFIDENTIA		DEPOSITION OF JO	НО	N DOE 2	January	12, 2019
_			29				31
1		ere is a shooter or if it's just	1		-	and this. You had mentioned a	
2		You don't know what the situation	2			I believe you said had target	
3	-	f there is someone actively shooting			silhouettes and moving		
4	if you have a cle	ear shot, you take the shot.	4	•	A Corre		
5	1. 0	Now, understand, though, this is	I		•	t right?	
6		ing. They understand that some	. 6			s correct.	
7		will not allow you to do that. Like	7		-	we'll refer to that as the live	
9.		ur District, we are not allowed to	8		-	e word for the training that	•
10	that.	vards gunfire, we're not allowed to		-		ty? Like is there a type of	
11		Okov. But in it	10		training that you receive A I don	t in that facility?	
12	Q A	Okay. But is it It's just one of their training.	12		it, but it was the live fire		
13	Sorry.	it's just one of their training.	13				
14	Q Q	Is it fair to say that in FASTER	13	_	Q Okay A I mea		
15	=	in fact train to approach gunfire or	15		house, we knew where t	n, if we were told live fire	
16		or you believe the shooter is; is that				-	
17	correct?	ere you believe the shooter is; is that	17		Q Okay spent in training at the l	About how long do you think	you
18	COITCCE:	MR. CONOVER: Objection.	18			ive tire nouse? It remember the number of hours	_
19	Α	Correct.	19	_		rere in there multiple times and	i.
20	Q	How many different drills would			then there is actually mu	-	
21	•	situation in which you as the armed	•		· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	o I believe that I was in both	
22	-	ove from the location where you be				ne number of hours. I mean, I	
23		or other location where the shoote	١ ١		would be guessing if I g	•	
24	was?	or oner location where the shoote	24			ave you an answer. I you give me, was it more or les	
25	A	Oh, man, I couldn't begin to reme	-		than one day in total?	s you give me, was it more or les	
			30				32
1	how many diffe	rent scenarios we did. I mean, it wa	asa 1		A In tot	al, probably less than one day.	32
2	pretty intense w	eekend, so we did a lot of different	2	?	Q Do yo	ou think it was more or less than	•
3	scenarios. I dor	't know the number.	3	1	half a day in total?		
4	Q	Of all the scenarios that you prac	tice 4	1	A I'm ge	oing to say it was probably a	
5	over the course	of this FASTER training, how man	y 5	i 1	little more than half a da	ıy.	
6	scenarios wha	t's your best approximation of the	6	,	Q So yo	u think it's fair to say in total	
7	number of diffe	rent scenarios that you practiced?	7	' 3	you spent between a hal	f day and a full day in	
8		MR. CONOVER: Objection.	8	3 6	exercises in the live fire	house?	
9	Α	Honestly, I don't know. It was a	long 9	•	A That's	s probably right.	
10	weekend. I mea	n, I really don't know the number o	of 10	0	Q Okay	. Let's move to the shooting	
11	scenarios. Ther	e was a lot of them.	11	1 I	nouse, by which I mean	the multi-floor house that you	
12	Q	Do you think it was more or less	than 12	2 (described.		
13	ten scenarios?		13	3	A Uh-h	um.	
14	Α	Oh, it was certainly more than te			•	s the distinctive feature of the	
15	Q	Do you think it's more or less that	n 15	5 9	shooting house that you	use airsoft guns while in that	
16	20?		16	6 I	nouse?		
17	Α	It could have been more than 20.				I don't recall if we There	
18	Q	Can you give me some other example.	mples of 18		was moments where we		
19	scenarios that yo	ou do remember practicing?	19	9 I	oossible there were time	s we didn't. We just were	

21

23

24

25 house.

So are we talking in a live fire house

Thank you for clarifying. Let's talk

Let me ask a couple questions to try

or are we talking in the training house or are we

first about the live fire -- Strike that.

20 instructed and followed their lead.

the shooting house?

22 other facility during the FASTER training or only in

Okay. Did you use airsoft guns in any

I believe it was just the shooting

١,	O Okov And what firearm or other	١,	in that building was at least I ballova half of the
1	Q Okay. And what firearm or other implement did you use while in the live fire building?	2	in that building was at least, I believe, half of the day. It was actually in the evening, during the
2		Į.	5. 5.
3	A So in the live fire building, when you	3	evening, and I believe it was about half a day. So
4	were given the permission and you were going through a	4	that plus the trauma that was taking place when you are
5	specific scenario, you would use your handgun.	5	actually training during the scenarios and the open
6	Q And so that is an actual handgun that	6	field or in the shooting house.
7	shoots live rounds?	7	Q Okay. Can you walk me through an
8	A Right.	8	example of a drill you recall in the live fire
9	Q You practiced with your own personal	9	building?
10	handgun?	10	MR. CONOVER: Objection.
11	A Correct.	11	A In the live fire building?
12	Q What is that?	12	Q Yes.
13	A It is a Glock 27.	13	MR. CONOVER: Just to clarify, I think
14	Q And what caliber is that?	14	it was live fire house is how he referred to
15	A It's a .40 caliber.	15	it. Is that what we're talking about?
16	Q And that is a pistol, not a revolver;	16	MR. MILLER: Well, let me just ask to
17	is that correct?	17	make sure we're clear on the location we're
18	A Correct, a striker fire gun.	18	talking about.
19	Q Besides the live fire Let me strike	19	BY MR. MILLER:
20	that.	20	Q We did refer to a facility using the
21	The shooting house in which you used	21	term live fire. What was the name, as you understood,
22	the airsoft guns, about how much of the FASTER training	22	that that location is called?
23	do you believe took place in the shooting house?	23	A Live fire house.
24	A I don't know. Honestly, I don't know	24	Q Live fire house?
25	how many hours. I mean, it was	25	A Uh-hum.
	now many notice. I mount to was		
1	Q Was it multiple hours in the shooting	ı	Q And that is the location where you
2	house?	2	undergo training with your own personal firearm?
3	A Oh, absolutely, yes.	3	A That's correct, one of the locations.
4	Q Do you think it was more or less than	4	Q And you use live ammunition in that
1 .	a day worth of training in the shooting house?	5	training at times?
5.	-	6	A At times.
6	•	7	
7	uh-hum.	'	Q Do you ever use airsoft guns in that
8	Q Was it more time than in the live fire	8	building?
9	building?	9	A I don't believe so. There was
10	A Possibly, possibly.	10	training guns that were used, like plastic type guns, I
11	Q Okay. What other locations on this	11	believe. I don't recall if they were airsoft guns. I
12	FASTER training facility did you do training?	12	don't remember if we actually shot airsoft pellets in
13	A Okay. So they have the firing range	13	that building, but we definitely had training type guns
14	and then they also have kind of an open field. I'm not	14	with us in there.
15	really sure what they call it. It's more of an open	15	Q And by "training guns," you mean
16	outdoor range, but there are props there, walls,	16	nonfunctional guns?
17	vehicles, things of that nature.	17	A Correct, plastic, solid chunk of
18	Q And then beyond the firing range and	18	Q Okay. Can you describe for me the
19	open field, you just mentioned there is also the	19	drills you recall or the training that you did in the
20	classroom; is that right?	20	live fire house?
21	A Correct.	21	A There were multiple ones in there.
22	Q About how long did you spend in the	22	Are we talking with the live gun or are we talking with
23	classroom?	23	the training gun?
24	A It's certainly more than half a day	24	Q I'd like to cover either of them,
25	because our medical and trauma training that took place	25	don't have a preference which one you begin with first
1	• •	1	•

HIGH	LY CONFIDENTIA	L	DEPOSITION C	F JOI	IN DOE 2	January 12, 201
			37			39
1	as long as your	answer is clear.	.	1	because you're goir	ng to get shot, you're going to get
2	Α	Okay. So, basically, the begin	nning	2	killed.	
3	when you're fir	st introduced to this live fire hous	se,	3	Q I	Right.
4	you're actually	all in one room and they're teachi	ing,	4	A 5	So what they do, they teach you how to
5	they're instruct	ng, you're standing up and you're	not	5	get around or peek	around that wall using a certain
6	sitting in any cl	asses, but they're actually teachin	g	6	stance of your body	to see if you can see if there's a
7	you and explain	ning how things work in a buildin	ig, how	7	shooter.	
8	angles work an	d things of that nature.		8	Q A	And are you holding your, in this
9		And then they start off with the	ne	9	case, simulated fire	arm while doing this?
10	training with th	e plastic guns, the solid plastic		10	Α .	res, yes.
11	training guns, a	nd they have you do a different	i	.11	Q A	And describe your body stance as you
12	scenario where	a group of people may be in one	back	12	do the movements	you're describing.
13	room and you'r	e in this room and they have you	walk	13	A	So you could be pivoting, you could be
14	down this hall	o where there might be screamin	g or	14		an angle, taking steps around the
15	something goir	g on.		15	doorway, peeking o	over around a corner.
16		And there is doorways as you	go along	16	Q I	s your gun drawn at this point?
17	and they train y	ou how to avoid getting shot as y		17		No.
18		s, to make sure that there is no th	the second secon	18	Q I	t's holstered?
19	-	ays. And then they bring you A		19	-	t's holstered.
20		where there may be a simulated of	-	20		Why would you be moving from location
21	-	ere, that's where you're trained on		21	•	l like this? Why do you practice
22		the corner or get around the angl		22	that?	
23		ng, that's the plastic training.		23		MR. CONOVER: Objection.
24	0	So with the simulated non-fur	nctional	24		Because if you are a district or a
25	•	u are doing training drills that		25		large of taking care of an active
1	_	down hallways while reducing y		1		s something you have to learn.
2	other incident;	ler to arrive at a scene of a shooti	ng or	2		Why do you have to learn it?
1	other incident;			3		Because if you don't, if that is your
4	0	MR. CONOVER: Objection		4	-	is given to pursue, you have to
5	Q	Is that a fair characterization?		5		You have to know how to get through
6		MR. CONOVER: Objection		6		rself killed and eliminating a
7	Α	I mean, you're arriving in a sh	ooting	7	threat.	
8	situation.	Thus and the H		8	-	s it fair to say that the FASTER
9	Q 1	But specifically, you were pra	_	9		ceived included instruction on how
10		om one location to the shooting s	ituation	10	to pursue an active	
11	while reducing	your exposure?		1,1		MR. CONOVER: Objection.
12		MR. CONOVER: Objection	l .	12		t did both, yes. It did both pursue
13	A	In some scenarios.		13		atever your Board policy is or
14	,Q	And are you taught how to en	ter into a	14		rd indicates. They tell you if you
15		hooting takes place?		15		and not pursue, then you are not
16	Α	So, yes, they will train you ho		16		t if you are, this is what you do.
17	-	ner, if you're going to enter that ro	oom,	17		Setting aside the particulars of any
18	how you enter			18	-	cy, I just want to focus on what
19	Q	What do you mean by "cut you	ur corner"?	19		FASTER facility and specifically
20	What does that			20	what that training is	
21	Α	So if you're coming down a ha	*	21		Well, that is part of the training. I
22		yay and let's just say this is where		22	-	instructing you, they're instructing
23	•	oter is or even if it's not an active		23	you to do what you	•
24	-	n't want to expose yourself. So y		24		Okay. And then you practiced drills,
25		alk and have your full body in a c		25		include drills where you pursue a

1	Authorization Policy, no.	77	1	A	I believe it had to be multiple	79
2			2	conversations, at	10000000000000000000000000000000000000	
	Q Do you know whether that instruction or guidance is in the Firearms Authorization Policy?		3	Q	Why is that?	
3	A I don't recall if it specifically		4	A	Because I do recall it being said more	
4	20.20 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10		5		is is not a pursuit training for us or	
5	states that you are to hold in place. I don't recall				t role in our District.	
6	that now.		6	Q Q	Okay. Do you recall someone other	
7	Q And did the FASTER training tell you		8			
8	not to pursue an active shooter?		9	than David Fren	ch giving you that instruction? MR. CONOVER: Objection.	
9	A They told us that we follow our Board				//=	
0	policy and what the Board requires of that action. We		10	A	I don't know if anyone else did. I	
1	were trained in both. Obviously, there is not much to		11		obably agreed upon with the Board. I	
2	train as far as hold in place, but they did also train		12		scussed by the Board as well what that	
13	on the pursuit. But their instruction to us as well		13	role would be.		
4	was listen to your Board and what your Board		14	Q	Discussed by the Board in what	
5	authorizes.		15	context?		
6	Q You said there is not much to train on		16	A	As far as what the role of an armed	
17	regarding hold in place. What do you mean by that?		17	staff would be.		
18	MR. CONOVER: Objection.		18	Q	But, I mean, when and where?	
9	A There is no action involved other than		19	A	It would end up having to be in an	
0.9	to either hold and lock your doors or escape.		20	executive session		
21	Q Did you practice holding and locking		21	Q	Of a Board meeting?	
2	your doors at FASTER training?		22	A	Correct.	
-2	The second of th		23	Q		
	A No. It was discussed.					
23	A No. It was discussed. Q In what context was it discussed?		24			
22 23 24 25			24 25			
23 24	Q In what context was it discussed?					0.4
23 24 25	Q In what context was it discussed?	78				80
23 24 25	Q In what context was it discussed? A In one of their instructional moments	78	25			80
23 24 25 1 2	Q In what context was it discussed? A In one of their instructional moments where I can't recall if it was in the instruction	78	25			80
23 24 25 1 2 3	Q In what context was it discussed? A In one of their instructional moments where I can't recall if it was in the instruction house or if it was out at the range or in the part of it is off to the side of the range where we all sat.	78	25 1 2			81
23 24 25 1 2 3 4	Q In what context was it discussed? A In one of their instructional moments where I can't recall if it was in the instruction house or if it was out at the range or in the part of it is off to the side of the range where we all sat. Q But you did not in fact practice at	78	1 2 3			
23 24 25 1 2 3 4 5	Q In what context was it discussed? A In one of their instructional moments where I can't recall if it was in the instruction house or if it was out at the range or in the part of it is off to the side of the range where we all sat. Q But you did not in fact practice at any time at FASTER training holding in place or locking	78	1 2 3 4 5		How many times How many different	
23 24 25 1 2 3 4 5 6	Q In what context was it discussed? A In one of their instructional moments where I can't recall if it was in the instruction house or if it was out at the range or in the part of it is off to the side of the range where we all sat. Q But you did not in fact practice at any time at FASTER training holding in place or locking your door?	78	1 2 3 4	executive sessio	How many times How many different ns do you recall the Board having a	
23 24 25 1 2 3 4 5 6 7	Q In what context was it discussed? A In one of their instructional moments where I can't recall if it was in the instruction house or if it was out at the range or in the part of it is off to the side of the range where we all sat. Q But you did not in fact practice at any time at FASTER training holding in place or locking your door? A Correct.	78	1 2 3 4 5 6 7	executive sessio discussion on th	How many times How many different ns do you recall the Board having a is topic?	
23 24 25 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q In what context was it discussed? A In one of their instructional moments where I can't recall if it was in the instruction house or if it was out at the range or in the part of it is off to the side of the range where we all sat. Q But you did not in fact practice at any time at FASTER training holding in place or locking your door? A Correct. Q Bringing you back for one moment to	78	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	executive sessio discussion on th A	How many times How many different ns do you recall the Board having a is topic? On the topic of arming staff or on the	
23 24 25 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q In what context was it discussed? A In one of their instructional moments where I can't recall if it was in the instruction house or if it was out at the range or in the part of it is off to the side of the range where we all sat. Q But you did not in fact practice at any time at FASTER training holding in place or locking your door? A Correct. Q Bringing you back for one moment to the verbal instruction you described regarding your	78	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	executive session discussion on the A specific topic of	How many times How many different ns do you recall the Board having a is topic? On the topic of arming staff or on the the role?	
23 24 25 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q In what context was it discussed? A In one of their instructional moments where I can't recall if it was in the instruction house or if it was out at the range or in the part of it is off to the side of the range where we all sat. Q But you did not in fact practice at any time at FASTER training holding in place or locking your door? A Correct. Q Bringing you back for one moment to the verbal instruction you described regarding your role as a staff carrying a firearm on school property,	78	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	executive sessio discussion on th A specific topic of Q	How many times How many different ns do you recall the Board having a is topic? On the topic of arming staff or on the the role? On the specific topic of the role.	
23 24 25 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q In what context was it discussed? A In one of their instructional moments where — I can't recall if it was in the instruction house or if it was out at the range or in the — part of it is off to the side of the range where we all sat. Q But you did not in fact practice at any time at FASTER training holding in place or locking your door? A Correct. Q Bringing you back for one moment to the verbal instruction you described regarding your role as a staff carrying a firearm on school property, what do you remember about the timing of that verbal	78	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	executive sessio discussion on th A specific topic of Q A	How many times How many different ns do you recall the Board having a is topic? On the topic of arming staff or on the the role? On the specific topic of the role. At least once.	
23 24 25 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q In what context was it discussed? A In one of their instructional moments where I can't recall if it was in the instruction house or if it was out at the range or in the part of it is off to the side of the range where we all sat. Q But you did not in fact practice at any time at FASTER training holding in place or locking your door? A Correct. Q Bringing you back for one moment to the verbal instruction you described regarding your role as a staff carrying a firearm on school property, what do you remember about the timing of that verbal instruction and when it took place?	78	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	executive sessio discussion on th A specific topic of Q A Q	How many times How many different ins do you recall the Board having a is topic? On the topic of arming staff or on the the role? On the specific topic of the role. At least once. Do you recall more than one?	
23 24 25 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 110 111 12	Q In what context was it discussed? A In one of their instructional moments where I can't recall if it was in the instruction house or if it was out at the range or in the part of it is off to the side of the range where we all sat. Q But you did not in fact practice at any time at FASTER training holding in place or locking your door? A Correct. Q Bringing you back for one moment to the verbal instruction you described regarding your role as a staff carrying a firearm on school property, what do you remember about the timing of that verbal instruction and when it took place? A Nothing stands out to me as timing.	78	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	executive sessio discussion on th A specific topic of Q A Q A	How many times How many different ns do you recall the Board having a is topic? On the topic of arming staff or on the the role? On the specific topic of the role. At least once.	
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 110 111 112 113 114	Q In what context was it discussed? A In one of their instructional moments where I can't recall if it was in the instruction house or if it was out at the range or in the part of it is off to the side of the range where we all sat. Q But you did not in fact practice at any time at FASTER training holding in place or locking your door? A Correct. Q Bringing you back for one moment to the verbal instruction you described regarding your role as a staff carrying a firearm on school property, what do you remember about the timing of that verbal instruction and when it took place? A Nothing stands out to me as timing. Q When in the authorization process did	78	25 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	executive session discussion on the A specific topic of Q A Q A One.	How many times How many different as do you recall the Board having a is topic? On the topic of arming staff or on the the role? On the specific topic of the role. At least once. Do you recall more than one? I don't recall if there was more than	
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q In what context was it discussed? A In one of their instructional moments where I can't recall if it was in the instruction house or if it was out at the range or in the part of it is off to the side of the range where we all sat. Q But you did not in fact practice at any time at FASTER training holding in place or locking your door? A Correct. Q Bringing you back for one moment to the verbal instruction you described regarding your role as a staff carrying a firearm on school property, what do you remember about the timing of that verbal instruction and when it took place? A Nothing stands out to me as timing. Q When in the authorization process did it take place?	78	25 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	executive session discussion on the A specific topic of Q A Q A one.	How many times How many different as do you recall the Board having a is topic? On the topic of arming staff or on the of the role? On the specific topic of the role. At least once. Do you recall more than one? I don't recall if there was more than When did that one discussion you	
1 1 2 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 16 16 16 16 16 16 16 16 16 16 16 16	Q In what context was it discussed? A In one of their instructional moments where — I can't recall if it was in the instruction house or if it was out at the range or in the — part of it is off to the side of the range where we all sat. Q But you did not in fact practice at any time at FASTER training holding in place or locking your door? A Correct. Q Bringing you back for one moment to the verbal instruction you described regarding your role as a staff carrying a firearm on school property, what do you remember about the timing of that verbal instruction and when it took place? A Nothing stands out to me as timing. Q When in the authorization process did it take place? A I don't recall the timing.	78	25 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	executive session discussion on the A specific topic of Q A Q A one. Q recall take place	How many times How many different ins do you recall the Board having a is topic? On the topic of arming staff or on the other the role? On the specific topic of the role. At least once. Do you recall more than one? I don't recall if there was more than When did that one discussion you?	
1 1 2 1 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 16 16 16 16 16 16 16 16 16 16 16 16	Q In what context was it discussed? A In one of their instructional moments where — I can't recall if it was in the instruction house or if it was out at the range or in the — part of it is off to the side of the range where we all sat. Q But you did not in fact practice at any time at FASTER training holding in place or locking your door? A Correct. Q Bringing you back for one moment to the verbal instruction you described regarding your role as a staff carrying a firearm on school property, what do you remember about the timing of that verbal instruction and when it took place? A Nothing stands out to me as timing. Q When in the authorization process did it take place? A I don't recall the timing. Q Did it occur before you received	78	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	executive session discussion on the A specific topic of Q A Q A one. Q recall take place	How many times How many different ins do you recall the Board having a is topic? On the topic of arming staff or on the of the role? On the specific topic of the role. At least once. Do you recall more than one? I don't recall if there was more than When did that one discussion you? I don't recall. It was in executive	
1 24 25 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q In what context was it discussed? A In one of their instructional moments where I can't recall if it was in the instruction house or if it was out at the range or in the part of it is off to the side of the range where we all sat. Q But you did not in fact practice at any time at FASTER training holding in place or locking your door? A Correct. Q Bringing you back for one moment to the verbal instruction you described regarding your role as a staff carrying a firearm on school property, what do you remember about the timing of that verbal instruction and when it took place? A Nothing stands out to me as timing. Q When in the authorization process did it take place? A I don't recall the timing. Q Did it occur before you received authorization or after you received authorization?	78	25 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	executive session discussion on the A specific topic of Q A Q A One. Q CONTROL Q A Session. I don't	How many times How many different as do you recall the Board having a is topic? On the topic of arming staff or on the of the role? On the specific topic of the role. At least once. Do you recall more than one? I don't recall if there was more than When did that one discussion you? I don't recall. It was in executive know what date it was. There have	
1 24 25 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q In what context was it discussed? A In one of their instructional moments where — I can't recall if it was in the instruction house or if it was out at the range or in the — part of it is off to the side of the range where we all sat. Q But you did not in fact practice at any time at FASTER training holding in place or locking your door? A Correct. Q Bringing you back for one moment to the verbal instruction you described regarding your role as a staff carrying a firearm on school property, what do you remember about the timing of that verbal instruction and when it took place? A Nothing stands out to me as timing. Q When in the authorization process did it take place? A I don't recall the timing. Q Did it occur before you received	78	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	executive session discussion on the A specific topic of Q A Q A one. Q recall take place A session. I don't been multiple ex	How many times How many different as do you recall the Board having a is topic? On the topic of arming staff or on the of the role? On the specific topic of the role. At least once. Do you recall more than one? I don't recall if there was more than When did that one discussion you? I don't recall. It was in executive know what date it was. There have executive sessions from the time of	
1 24 25 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 19 19 19 19 19 19 19 19 19 19 19 19	Q In what context was it discussed? A In one of their instructional moments where I can't recall if it was in the instruction house or if it was out at the range or in the part of it is off to the side of the range where we all sat. Q But you did not in fact practice at any time at FASTER training holding in place or locking your door? A Correct. Q Bringing you back for one moment to the verbal instruction you described regarding your role as a staff carrying a firearm on school property, what do you remember about the timing of that verbal instruction and when it took place? A Nothing stands out to me as timing. Q When in the authorization process did it take place? A I don't recall the timing. Q Did it occur before you received authorization or after you received authorization?	78	25 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	executive session discussion on the A specific topic of Q A Q A one. Q recall take place A session. I don't been multiple ex	How many times How many different as do you recall the Board having a is topic? On the topic of arming staff or on the of the role? On the specific topic of the role. At least once. Do you recall more than one? I don't recall if there was more than When did that one discussion you? I don't recall. It was in executive know what date it was. There have	
23 24 25 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q In what context was it discussed? A In one of their instructional moments where I can't recall if it was in the instruction house or if it was out at the range or in the part of it is off to the side of the range where we all sat. Q But you did not in fact practice at any time at FASTER training holding in place or locking your door? A Correct. Q Bringing you back for one moment to the verbal instruction you described regarding your role as a staff carrying a firearm on school property, what do you remember about the timing of that verbal instruction and when it took place? A Nothing stands out to me as timing. Q When in the authorization process did it take place? A I don't recall the timing. Q Did it occur before you received authorization or after you received authorization? A It may have been both times.	78	25 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 19 19 19 19 19 19 19 19 19	executive session discussion on the A specific topic of Q A Q A one. Q recall take place A session. I don't been multiple ex	How many times How many different as do you recall the Board having a is topic? On the topic of arming staff or on the of the role? On the specific topic of the role. At least once. Do you recall more than one? I don't recall if there was more than When did that one discussion you? I don't recall. It was in executive know what date it was. There have secutive sessions from the time of the in March, through the Board	
23 24 25 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q In what context was it discussed? A In one of their instructional moments where — I can't recall if it was in the instruction house or if it was out at the range or in the — part of it is off to the side of the range where we all sat. Q But you did not in fact practice at any time at FASTER training holding in place or locking your door? A Correct. Q Bringing you back for one moment to the verbal instruction you described regarding your role as a staff carrying a firearm on school property, what do you remember about the timing of that verbal instruction and when it took place? A Nothing stands out to me as timing. Q When in the authorization process did it take place? A I don't recall the timing. Q Did it occur before you received authorization or after you received authorization? A It may have been both times. Q Do you know whether it was one	78	25 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	executive session discussion on the A specific topic of Q A Q A One. Q recall take place A session. I don't been multiple exdiscussion, I thi	How many times How many different as do you recall the Board having a is topic? On the topic of arming staff or on the of the role? On the specific topic of the role. At least once. Do you recall more than one? I don't recall if there was more than When did that one discussion you? I don't recall. It was in executive know what date it was. There have secutive sessions from the time of the in March, through the Board	
23 24 25 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q In what context was it discussed? A In one of their instructional moments where — I can't recall if it was in the instruction house or if it was out at the range or in the — part of it is off to the side of the range where we all sat. Q But you did not in fact practice at any time at FASTER training holding in place or locking your door? A Correct. Q Bringing you back for one moment to the verbal instruction you described regarding your role as a staff carrying a firearm on school property, what do you remember about the timing of that verbal instruction and when it took place? A Nothing stands out to me as timing. Q When in the authorization process did it take place? A I don't recall the timing. Q Did it occur before you received authorization or after you received authorization? A It may have been both times. Q Do you know whether it was one conversation or more than one conversation?	78	25 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	executive session discussion on the A specific topic of Q A Q A One. Q recall take place A session. I don't been multiple exidiscussion, I thi actually adopting	How many times How many different ins do you recall the Board having a is topic? On the topic of arming staff or on the of the role? On the specific topic of the role. At least once. Do you recall more than one? I don't recall if there was more than When did that one discussion you? I don't recall. It was in executive know what date it was. There have secutive sessions from the time of ink in March, through the Board g the policies	
23 24 25 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q In what context was it discussed? A In one of their instructional moments where I can't recall if it was in the instruction house or if it was out at the range or in the part of it is off to the side of the range where we all sat. Q But you did not in fact practice at any time at FASTER training holding in place or locking your door? A Correct. Q Bringing you back for one moment to the verbal instruction you described regarding your role as a staff carrying a firearm on school property, what do you remember about the timing of that verbal instruction and when it took place? A Nothing stands out to me as timing. Q When in the authorization process did it take place? A I don't recall the timing. Q Did it occur before you received authorization or after you received authorization? A It may have been both times. Q Do you know whether it was one conversation or more than one conversation? A It may have been more than one.	78	25 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	executive session discussion on the A specific topic of Q A Q A One. Q recall take place A session. I don't been multiple existence discussion, I this actually adopting Q	How many times How many different ins do you recall the Board having a is topic? On the topic of arming staff or on the of the role? On the specific topic of the role. At least once. Do you recall more than one? I don't recall if there was more than When did that one discussion you? I don't recall. It was in executive know what date it was. There have secutive sessions from the time of ink in March, through the Board g the policies	80